

# The Peremptory Casey Davies

## Chapter 451 Davies Family's Enemy

When Casey heard his father mentioned his grandfather, he was taken aback for a moment. Then many doubts in his mind were solved.

Casey had never seen his grandparents. When he was young, there were only Terence and Sasha at home. At that time, Davies family was already super strong in B City, but Casey knew that Davies family's achievements was not made by his grandparents. It was Terence who led Davies family become strong step by step through hard work.

When Casey was very young, he asked Terence about his grandparents. At that time, Terence's answer to Casey was only silence and endless sighs.

After Casey asked several times, Terence always responded like this, which made Casey realize that the matter of grandparents might be some pain points in Terence's memory, so Casey never asked again.

This was the first time Terence mentioned his parents to Casey. Casey never thought that his grandfather would be killed by the previous boss of Guanling.

So even if Terence knew that there were endless dangers in Guanling and there was a possibility that he would not be able to come out after he entered, he still insisted on entering, just because of the suppressed hatred in his heart. After

entering here, he began to kill to vent his anger.

In Casey's impression, Terence was a strict person. He had always been calm and introverted in front of Casey. He was that kind of person who could make people feel very reliable.

Only when it came to grandparents, Terence would be silent and Casey would feel Terence was a little emotional. Casey would feel the hatred in Terence's eyes.

This might be one of the reasons why Terence couldn't control his emotions and became bloodthirsty after entering Guanling.

Many places in Casey were very similar to Terence. If Terence was killed by the people from Guanling, Casey would probably kill everyone to calm the anger in his heart.

"So you suddenly disappeared back then just because you entered Guanling. Did you come here to avenge my grandpa?" Casey asked.

Terence nodded, took a deep breath, and said, "Yes, this is indeed the most important part of the reason, and of course there are other factors."

"What factor?" Casey asked.

"Don't you want to know why I became the boss of Guanling? This is one of the other factors. I came here not only to avenge your grandpa, but also to control Guanling in my own hands." Terence replied, "I left suddenly because of a certain opportunity and the help of some people. After entering Guanling, I broke out and killed so many people. On the one hand, it was because I could not

suppress the hatred in my heart. On the other hand, it was to weaken the power of Guanling at that time."

"So every time I was in the ring, I tried my best to kill my opponent. When I climbed high ladder, I killed all the best masters in Guanling, and let Guanling's strength be at its weakest point. I took the opportunity to kill the boss of Guanling. With the support of those who were willing to help me, I became the boss of Guanling."

Hearing this, Casey was lost in thought. He didn't expect that Terence had someone to help him. He always thought that Terence was fighting alone. Thinking about it now, this was also an unlikely thing. After all, even if Terence was strong enough and killed all the top masters of Guanling, there was no way to control Guanling.

There were countless masters cultivated by Guanling. They wouldn't give in so easily just because the boss was killed. So Terence must have other helpers at that time.

"Who are they?" Casey asked with curiosity.

Terence smiled and said, "You haven't reached the level of contacting those people. They are more terrifying than anyone you have ever met. If it's not necessary, you'd better not contact those people."

Casey nodded. He knew it was actually a kind of protection that Terence didn't tell him. He didn't know enough about this world. There were some things that he didn't really understand.

"I think you should still be wondering

why I didn't go back to find you after becoming the boss of Guanling, did you?" Terence asked.

Casey hurriedly nodded. This was also something he doubted. If Terence returned to B City after becoming the boss of Guanling, Davies family would be among the top families in the world. At that time, Margaret and Sasha would be punished more severely.

Terence sighed helplessly, and said, "It's not that I don't want to go back, but after becoming the boss here, I can't leave Guanling anymore. This is the price of those people helping me. I have to stay there. In Guanling, this involves some secrets. I can't tell you now, but I believe that sooner or later, you will grow up to the point where you can know these secrets."

Casey didn't expect that Terence didn't go back to find him just because of this. But at the same time, he also felt that it was reasonable. After all, no one would help Terence for no reason. Everything costed a price.

"Then you still can't get out from here?" Casey asked.

Terence shook his head, "No, with the current situation of Guanling, I have no chance of leaving at all. I don't know how long this state will last."

While speaking, Terence was also a little lost. Obviously, he also had a trace of desire to return to the outside world. But soon he suppressed this emotion. He said with a smile, "But there is nothing bad about staying here. Back then, Guanling was just a place with the pure entertainment for the world's top

financial groups and was not comparable with those world's top families at all. With my efforts over the years, Guanling's strength has become stronger and stronger. I have accumulated countless wealth and strength. List of the Ares is now just some of the most superficial strengths of Guanling. It can be said that in the current environment, even among the world's top families, Guanling can reach the point of taking the lead."

This was why Nate felt that Guanling was not worth mentioning, while Annabel had a deep awe of Guanling and even had great interest in the son of Guanling's boss.

Nowadays, only a few people knew about the horror of Guanling. For example, Nate's family did not understand this situation. So those who couldn't get the latest news would suffer a lot from it.

Casey exhaled a long breath, feeling that all the doubts in mind had been answered. He was relieved a lot.

At this moment, Casey suddenly found that Terence only talked about grandpa. There was no grandma. He was curious, and asked, "Father, you only said that grandpa was killed by the previous boss of Guanling. What about grandma? Is she still alive now?"

Terence sighed, shook his head and said, "Your grandma passed away before your grandpa, but her death is not normal. This involves our Davies family's greatest secret and worst enemy. This is what I want to talk to you most."

Casey immediately raised his spirits and listened carefully to Terence.

"Your grandfather's death was caused by the previous boss of Guanling, but the previous boss of Guanling was paid to do it. At that time, the boss of Guanling was cooperating with our greatest enemy, the Turner family."

"The Turner family is the top three among the world's top families. This family holds nearly one-fifth of the world's economic lifeline and possesses power that ordinary people can't imagine."

"Because of family development issues, the main activity area of the Turner family is in M Country. They immigrated to M Country. After reaching the world level, they were unwilling to come back. They even looked down on domestic development. This was also why I had the opportunity to establish Davies family."

"Your grandma was seriously ill because of the Turner family. She was too worried and died. Not long after she left, the Turner family and the previous boss of Guanling teamed up with each other and murdered your grandfather. I managed to escape by myself. After bearing the humiliation, through your grandfather's connections and some legacy, I established Davies family."

"Back then, the Turner family didn't take me seriously. They thought that I was just an ant who had nothing. There was no need to care about. But some time ago, they have found the relationship between me and Davies family in B City. In the style of those in the Turner family,

I'm afraid it won't be long before Davies family will be shot by them. They are very happy to play with us."

After speaking, Terence sighed again. Casey frowned slightly, wondering why Davies family would provoke such a strong enemy.

"Why does the Turner family target us?" Casey asked.

"Because Davies is not our ancestor's surname. In your grandfather's generation, our surname was also Turner."

Chapter 453 Edith Repudiated Her Mother

In the Patel Group, J City.

Edith came out of the parking lot and walked towards her office, with a hint of joy on his face.

The success of previous cooperation would make the Patel Group truly be in the ranks of the first-class enterprises in J City. She had put a lot of effort into it. If the company could have such an achievement, she would of course be extremely happy.

And it made her feel that she was so bad. At least her experience and ability could help Casey manage the company's affairs, instead of always letting Casey help her.

Thinking of this, Edith felt a lot easier, not filling her head with nonsense as before.

She walked into the company and went to the office area of the Patel Group.

Suddenly, she saw many people packing their things and many people had already moved their things and walked out, as if the company had

already closed down.

With a strange expression on her face, Edith hurried over, grabbed a person, and asked, "What are you doing? Why are you packing up?"

The man stared at Edith and said helplessly, "Ms. Edith, isn't the company declared bankrupt? Our company has been acquired by Wonhu Company, and we all have to work in Wonhu Company in the future."

His word came as a bolt from a blue to Edith, and Edith had a brain fade there. "How could the company go bankrupt, let alone be acquired by Wonhu Company, are you kidding me? Isn't today April Fool's Day?"

After coming back to her sense, Edith really suspected that these people were joking with her, and she took out her phone and took a look at the date. Unfortunately, today was not April Fool's Day.

"Today is not April Fools' Day. They didn't make a joke with you. The Patel Group has indeed been acquired by our Wonhu Company. Starting today, all the employees here will work for me." At this time, a voice rang out from behind Edith, with joking and triumph.

Edith immediately turned around, and when she saw Albie appeared behind her, she frowned and her look darkened. "Albie, don't play these tricks with me here. Acquiring the Patel Group requires my signature. Do you think the Patel Group will belong to you by your words?" Edith snorted coldly.

Albie didn't panic at all, and took out a document calmly, let Edith glance at it.



"Ms. Edith, this is the bankruptcy agreement and transfer contract that you personally signed. How can you say it is just my wishing thinking? Here is a valid legal contract. You will never fail to admit it, right?" Albie sneered.

"It's impossible! I've never signed this kind of thing. Don't think I will believe you when you come over with a fake contract. Get out of my company quickly, otherwise I will call a security guard!" Edith yelled at Albie.

"Look carefully, is this fake?" Albie smiled and handed the document in his hand to Edith.

Edith stared at it and saw the signature. Her eyes widened for an instant. It was indeed her autograph, which couldn't go wrong.

"How is this possible! When did I sign this kind of thing!" Edith cast a questioning look at Albie.

"Think about it, I have entrusted your mother to let you sign these documents. The terms above are also clearly written. Your mother will collect the money on your behalf. She has already received the compensation. If you don't believe me, you can go home and ask her. This is all done through formal channels. Even if you don't admit it, the Patel Group has already belonged to Wonhu Company," Albie said.

Edith remembered immediately that Amara brought a stack of insurance contracts to her at home that day and asked her to sign. She remembered that these transfer documents were sandwiched in those contracts, but at that time she thought it was part of the

insurance contracts, and she signed it without thinking much.

And Edith couldn't have imagined that Amara would help Albie bankrupt the Patel Group, which was an unimaginable to her.

Seeing the expression on Edith's face change, Albie became even more proud, and he said, "When you go back, remember to thank auntie for me. If it weren't for her help, I still can't get you to sign the contract. I will transfer the final payment to the card that I gave her. This money is enough for you to live a good life."

Edith glared at Albie with gritted teeth, and didn't say anything. She was not in the mood to argue with Albie at all. She turned around and ran quickly towards the parking lot. She wanted to go home and ask Amara what was going on.

On the way back, Edith was full of grievances. She worked so hard to operate the Patel Group to where it was today. Every progress of the Patel group took her a lot of effort.

However, all of this was ruined by Amara in an instant. She couldn't understand why Amara did it. She felt that she couldn't forgive Amara anymore.

Enduring the impulse in her heart, Edith drove back to ZC Community

She walked quickly to the door of the house. After opening the door, she saw Amara sitting leisurely on the sofa eating sunflower seeds.

"Edith, didn't you just go to the company? Why did you come back so

soon?" Amara saw Edith come back with a hint of surprise on her face. Edith walked up to Amara, picked up the seeds on the table, and slammed them to the ground.

"What the hell did I do wrong! Why do you have to do this to me! You even colluded with Albie to make me sign and sell the company I run so hard. Do you know how much effort I have in this company? Am I still your daughter? You would rather help Albie than me. Did I owe you in my last life!"

Edith lost her mind, and tears couldn't help streaming from her eyes. She collapsed and could no longer bear Amara.

Amara was shocked when she saw Edith smash the plate with melon seeds. After hearing what Edith said, she understood what was going on. She didn't feel that she had done anything wrong. She let the Patel Group go bankrupt, all for Edith.

"My stupid daughter, no matter how hard you work for the Patel Group, it is no use. I already know that the company belongs to Casey. You are working for Casey. Don't be stupid. I'm for your own good!" Amara stood up, shouting firmly. "For my good, for my good, can you say anything else besides that! If you really want me better, then you shouldn't interfere in my affairs. If you really want me better, you shouldn't embarrass Casey all the time. Do you know that I've endured you for a long time, and if you weren't my mother, I would have turned my back on you already!" Edith cried hysterically.

Inside, Nicholas heard the quarrel outside and rushed out to persuade them.

When Amara heard Edith's words, she immediately got angry. She was a self-righteous person. How could she feel

Edith's grievance?

In her opinion, as long as Edith didn't listen to her, she was not filial, which meant she didn't want to make her better.

"I've done so much for you, but you still say that to me. How ungrateful you are! Do you deserve what I've done for you?"

Amara opened her eyes and yelled.

"I don't need it!" At this time, Edith had no intention to care about any emotion of Amara. She felt that Amara's existence was just to torture her. If she continued to bear her, she would not be able to survive.

"Well, well, you don't need it. All I've done for you is my wishing thinking! I think you've been brainwashed by Casey! Since you don't need it, you won't need me, either! Don't regard me as your mother if you have the ability!" Amara knew that Edith was soft hearted, so she would use this to coerce her every time they quarreled.

Edith looked at Amara with trembling lips and said, "Well, I'll break the relationship with you today. From now on, I don't need you to take care of my affairs."

With that, Edith turned and left, leaving Amara and Nicholas, who was at a loss.

Chapter 454 Traffic Accident

On the road, Edith was crying while walking, and everyone around was

staring at her with curiosity. It seemed that they wanted to know why Edith was crying so sad.

"Isn't that Edith, why is she crying on the road? Is she wronged at home?"

"Isn't her wedding to Casey so romantic some time ago? At that time, didn't everyone think she was the happiest person in the world? Why does she look so pitiful now?"

"That's what she deserves. It's idle boast. Casey is now one of the best people in J City. Maybe Edith didn't behave well at home, and was scolded. She couldn't bear it, and ran outside."

"Tut-tut, although I know it's wrong to say that, I am inexplicably happy to see her like this. I envy her wedding with Casey at crystal castle. Now think about it, I don't have to envy her. She looks decent in public, but suffers in private."

...

Listening to the whispers of people around, Edith's tears flowed more intensely. She didn't want others to see her crying so sad, but she couldn't care about it anymore.

What Amara did has completely wiped out her patience. She had infinite grievances in her heart. She did not understand why she had such a mother. Her life had obviously started to get better, but was ruined by her mother, who always said it was for her good. This time, she really broke out the emotions. She, who had always believed that children should be more sensible and listened to their parents was so annoyed, it was conceivable that how much damage Amara had done to

her.

At this time, on the second floor of a cafe on this road, in front of the French windows, Margaret was sitting here, staring at the road outside. She looked a little lost.

At this moment, she noticed Edith, who was walking in tears, and her dim eyes immediately brightened up.

She looked at Edith's desolate look with interest, and looked very happy.

Before coming to this cafe, she had already received news from Albie and learned that the Patel Group was acquired by Wonhu Company.

She didn't actually think that she would see Edith here. This incident was purely coincidental. She felt that this was deliberately arranged by God to let her see Edith's tragic situation in person.

Edith deserved what she encountered.

"Blame yourself for being Casey's wife.

He ruined everything about me, and I will never let go of his favorite woman.

When he comes back and sees you, he will be furious. And then it will be my happiest time," Margaret murmured.

At this time, there was a trace of viciousness in her eyes, and then she took out her phone and made a call.

"Help me do one thing, if it is done, I will give you three million."

...

Edith walked on the road for a long time, she just wanted to stay away from Amara, so she didn't stop on the road for a moment, and walked as far as near the suburbs.

She felt her legs were tired, but she didn't dare to stop. She was afraid that

as soon as she stopped, Amara would catch up, threaten her and said what she did was for her, let her go back, and continue torturing her in this way. Her tears had drained, her eyes were swollen, her throat became hoarse a lot, and she looked decadent and low. When passing an intersection, Edith didn't notice the person coming from the other side and ran into it directly. Edith came back to her senses and quickly apologized to that person. "What did you do? With so few people here, you run into our young lady. I think you did it on purpose?" A man in a black suit shouted at Edith, then turned to look at the person who was hit, asked with concern, "Miss, are you okay?" "I'm fine, she didn't mean it, don't embarrass her too much." A clear voice sounded. Edith looked up at the girl, and was taken aback for a moment. The person stared at her and was also a little surprised, as if she didn't expect to meet Edith here. The girl who was hit by Edith was Lily who came to the suburbs to relax. Edith didn't expect to meet Lily here. After being stunned for a moment, she greeted Lily hurriedly, "Miss Lowe, what a coincidence, I didn't expect to meet you here." Lily smiled politely at Edith and said, "I came here to relax, and I didn't expect to meet you. You are here..." With that, Lily noticed that Edith was in gloomy. Her eyes were swollen, there were obvious tears on her face, and she looked was very upset. At first glance,

Lily could tell that Edith had just cried. Edith quickly wiped her eyes, adjusted her emotion, smiled awkwardly, and said, "I... I also went for a walk. We are pretty destined as we can meet here." She still had some good feelings for Lily. Although Lily had expressed her coveting for Casey before, she thought that Lily was just an adolescent little girl who had just begun to fall in love. It was only a whim to have a crush on Casey, and she also helped her negotiate a cooperation. She should thank Lily, although the company had gone bankrupt and was sold to Wonhu Company.

Lily guessed what happened to Edith, but out of politeness, it was not good to ask Edith directly.

She originally planned to say goodbye to Edith. After hesitating for a while, she said softly, "It seems you have worries. If you don't mind, I can chat with you. It just so happens that I also have something to tell you."

She felt that she should have a chat with Edith, maybe this could untie the knot in her heart.

When Edith heard Lily's words, she instinctively wanted to refuse, but now she also needs to find someone to pour out her troubles. Maybe Lily could make her feel better, so she took a deep breath and nodded to Lily.

"Find a place to stay by yourself, I'll go for a walk with her," Lily said to the bodyguard.

The bodyguard took a look at Edith, then nodded, turned and left.

Lily and Edith walked down a wide road.



There were not many people on this road. They were in the suburbs, and it looked a little desolate here.

Edith talked to Lily about what she had encountered today. After hearing it, Lily was full of anger. She felt that what Amara had done was too much, and was completely worthy of the title of "Evil Queen" she gave Amara.

After that, Lily mustered up the courage and told Edith about her feelings for Casey. She guessed that Casey hadn't told Edith the previous things, so she also told Edith what happened between her and Casey before.

She wanted to tell Edith these things, one was because she was sure that Casey would never be able to agree to her request, and the other was because she felt that these emotions in her heart had been accumulated for too long, and maybe she could relax after telling it to Edith.

Edith was also a little surprised after hearing what Lily said. She didn't expect that what happened between Casey and Lily.

At the same time, she was also a little touched by Casey's dedication to her.

Lily was not inferior to her in appearance, just a few years younger. Moreover, Lily was still the eldest lady of the Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce, and had too much advantages.

But even so, Casey didn't have any other feelings for Lily. His feelings for Edith had always been so focused and affectionate.

This relieved Edith's feelings of being under too much pressure. She suddenly

realized that Casey was with her not because of the external conditions, but because of the things that they experienced.

The thought about whether she was worthy of Casey was a burden to the relationship between herself and Casey. After she figured it out, Edith felt relieved for a while. Although she had just had a fight with Amara, her mood had begun to be better.

Edith didn't know how to help Lily face up to her feelings for Casey, so she told Lily about what she and Casey had experienced.

Lily was fascinated by it. She had never known before that Casey and Edith had gone through so many difficulties before they fell in love with each other.

From their experience, Lily realized why she couldn't make Casey change his attitude towards her.

At the same time, she also understood why there could not be a result between herself and Casey.

She lacked the experience with Casey. Although Lily remembered everything in Eglor County, compared with the experience between Edith and Casey, she was still far behind.

She suddenly figured out a lot of things, and suddenly realized how stupid it was that she had been clinging to Casey before.

"Edith, I seem to have figured it out. Maybe I don't have to pester Casey. What I'm looking for should be the one who shares joys and sorrows with me," Lily said to Edith solemnly.

When Edith saw that Lily figured it out, a

smile appeared on her face, and she said, "It's good if you can figure it out. Although I am also afraid that you will take Casey away, but now I also think it clearly. If Casey doesn't think I'm right one, he will leave me on his own initiative."

"Edith, don't worry, I won't do this kind of stupid thing anymore. From now on, I will reluctantly be Casey's sister. If he dares to bully you, you can tell me and I will definitely not let him go," Lily said and waved her small fist.

Edith laughed and felt that Lily, who had nothing to worry about, could bring people a kind of optimistic and uplifting sense.

At this time, a harsh whistle sounded. Both Edith and Lily were taken aback. They quickly turned around and found that an out-of-control truck was hitting both of them.

Expressions on their faces changed drastically, and the truck had already arrived in front of them, and there was no possibility of avoiding it.

Lily glanced at Edith, did not hesitate, and pushed her out with all her strength.

Edith was pushed away by Lily, staggered, fell to the ground, slammed her head on the road, and fainted.

But Lily couldn't avoid the truck, and was hit by it directly. The truck ploughed into her and threw her to the air.

Chapter 455 I Do Like Him

After hitting Lily, the truck did not stop, drove to the front and fled the scene.

Because it was in the suburbs, and was a little desolate, and this section of the road was not monitored. Long after the

incident, no one found Edith who fell on the ground and Lily who was knocked out.

Bright red blood came out of Edith's head, and her eyes closed tightly. She looked very painful.

Lily fell in a pool of blood and had already lost consciousness. Neither of the two girls expected that they would encounter a car accident in such a place.

After a long time, a black business car drove over and stopped beside Edith. Two men got off the car, they stared at Edith, and one of them took out a picture of Edith.

"It's her, the one we are looking for is her. Damn, how could such a thing happen! If we could find her a few minutes earlier, such a thing wouldn't happen." The man's face was full of anger.

The other man also frowned. He lowered his body, checked Edith, and said, "She is not in a serious condition, but she was hit on the head and bleeds. Let's take her away now. There will be no serious problem."

"Could it be that we just leave like this? Don't we find the person who did it?" the man said.

"We are not familiar here. Even if we can find the murderer, it will take some time. And our main task this time is to find her and take her back. This matter is very important to the lord. Let's take her back first, and lord will naturally investigate this matter in the future," the other said.

The man holding the photo nodded,

then turned to look at Lily who was lying in a pool of blood in the distance, and asked, "How about that girl over there?"

"It took us a lot of time and effort to find her. We shouldn't care about others. We'd better leave her alone. It is good enough to call her an ambulance. "

The person holding the photo gave a hmm without hesitation, took out the phone and called the ambulance, and then the two people carried Edith to the black business car and left here.

After a while, an ambulance came here, followed by seven or eight black Audi cars. The person in charge of Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce in J City got out of the car and ran to Lily's side quickly. He turned pale in an instant.

"Who the hell did this! Check it out, and I must find the murderer! Collect all the power of the Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce in J City. If it is not enough, I will apply to B City. If you can't find the result, all of you will just wait for the anger of the chairman!"

Shouting hysterically, the person in charge hurriedly asked the ambulance to lift Lily up and rushed to the hospital. Not long after these people left, Margaret in black costume and hat came here, looking at the two pools of blood on the ground, a crazy smile appeared on her face.

...

Guanling, Martial Arts Hall.

At this time, the entire Martial Arts Hall was very lively. Almost all the people from the top families who came to Guanling for vacation came here.

Everyone on the List of the Ares also

came to have some fun. After all, the challenge of climbing high ladder would only happen once in many years. It's a grand event in Guanling.

Most importantly, the boss of Guanling would also be there today, which surprised everyone.

Although climbing high ladder was held once a few years, Casey who participated in climbing high ladder was known to everyone under the "enthusiastic" propaganda of Nate Cunningham. Those who heard the promotion of Nate Cunningham felt that Casey could not succeed.

Many people even thought that Casey would fail to pass the first few hurdles, and would give up soon.

So, this kind of thing was not worthy of the attention of the boss of Guanling. However, the fact was not what people thought. The boss of Guanling not only came to watch the battle, but also attached great importance to it. He specially asked people to open a gambling game to bet on Casey's success.

On the third floor, Annabel was standing in front of the fence with a gloomy look. She didn't expect that Nate would let Casey take part in the challenge of climbing high ladder in order to deal with Casey.

Especially after she knew that Casey was Percy's son, and Percy didn't stop it, she was more puzzled.

She didn't want Casey to take part in climbing high ladder. She was so worried that she went to Casey and persuade him not to attend it. Anyway,

he was Percy's son. Even if he didn't take part, no one would do anything to him.

As for why she was worried, even she did not know.

Nate went to Annabel's side, looked down at the ring with a smile, and said, "As soon as I think that the fool will die in this ring soon, I have a kind of excitement in my heart that I can't hide. To let the fool die like this is my kindness to him."

Annabel turned to look at Nate and said coldly, "You will only bring endless disaster to yourself by doing so. Sooner or later, you will regret it."

Nate sneered and said, "He's just a dying man. What kind of disaster can he bring to me? It should be that I can bring him disaster."

Annabel looked at Nate like an idiot and didn't talk to him anymore.

When Nate saw Annabel's look, he was upset and said, "Annabel, you should know what I'm doing for. You know my feelings for you very well. I heard that you brought this idiot back to the villa that night. I'm very upset. You told me whether you just let him go to your house for a while that day, and nothing happened between you two."

"No," Annabel turned to look at Nate and said, "I was very happy that night. He was more powerful than I thought. I feel that after that night, I will never think of anyone else in my life. Having him is enough to me."

Nate was so angry that he almost exploded. He didn't expect that Annabel would be so angry with him for a dying

man. It really puzzled him.

"Annabel, don't make fun of me. That fool is just a lackey who can't leave Guanling. What's good about him? He can't match me at all. Why do you..."

"I do like him, can you control it?"

Annabel retorted upon Nate. For some unaccountable reason, she said it deliberately, but after she said it, her face turned a little hot.

Nate closed her mouth, a murderous look flashed in his eyes, and then passed away.

On the second floor of Martial Arts Hall, Nate's father, Jonas Cunningham, was sitting on a sofa, staring at the ring below.

He didn't come here specifically to see the challenge of climbing high ladder that his son spent 3 billion dollars to build. It didn't matter to him whether he watched the challenge or not.

The real purpose of his visit to Guanling this time was to find a way to build a good relationship with the boss of Guanling and get familiar with him.

Not long ago, Jonas received accurate information that the cause of the unprovoked bankruptcy of a world-class consortium in East Asia three years ago had been found out, and Guanling was involved it.

After receiving this news, Jonas realized the horror of Guanling in an instant. It was able to quietly bankrupt a world-class consortium, which was beyond the ability of the Cunningham family.

In the past, he had always looked down on Guanling, thinking that Guanling was just a relatively high-end resort, and



there was nothing special about it. Sometimes when he saw the boss of Guanling, he would tease him. Thinking about it now, Jonas was in fright. If the boss of Guanling did something against the Cunningham family because of those things, he would have no power to fight back. The consortium that was quietly bankrupted three years ago was at the same level as the Cunningham family. This was the reason for his fear. So, he came to Guanling in the name of his son spending money in holding the challenge of climbing high ladder in Guanling. Her purpose was please the boss of Guanling, wanting Guanling to let bygones be bygones and let go of the Cunningham family. He raised his head and looked towards the best viewing area on the second floor. At this time, Terence was sitting there. He looked calm, but irresistible majesty was exuded from him. "Sure enough, he is a secretive and reserved guy. I used to think that he pretended to be domineering. Who would have expected him to be really powerful? Maybe he is still reserved. Fortunately, I got the news, otherwise the future of the Cunningham family is worrying."

Jonas murmured. At this time, Terence raised his head and glanced at him. The two people looked at each other, and Jonas felt as if he had been electrocuted, and he became numb. There was a chill behind him, and an uneasy premonition climbed into his mind. Fortunately, he was also the head

of a world-class family, so he didn't show his fear.

"It's terrible. He scares me a lot with a simple look. It seems that it is really a right choice to come here," Jonas muttered.

"I heard the boss of Guanling boss has a son. Where is his son? If I can know it, I must let Nate get to know him, even let him to be his subordinates. There are not many people knowing the real strength of Guanling. If Nate can establish a good relationship with the son of the boss here in advance, it would be a good thing for the Cunningham family."

...

On the edge of the ring, Montgomery was staring at Casey anxiously, and said, "Casey, why are you so stubborn? If you listen to me, we may slip out of here. I know where their helicopters parked. When the time comes, we can steal one and escape from here. At least, there will be a chance by doing so. Why do you insist on participating in this damn climbing high ladder? No one can survive after climbing."

Casey smiled at Montgomery, and said, "Are you so unsure of my strength? You even think I will die before I start the challenge."

Montgomery shook his head helplessly and said, "It has nothing to do whether I believe in your strength or not. It's really that climbing high ladder is terrifying. Think about it, ten top masters will beat you one by one. Even if your strength is stronger than them, your physical strength can't stand to defeat all of

them."

"Okay, you can just watch from the side, I will let you know what is the limit of human beings." Casey smiled.

Hearing what Casey said, Montgomery could only shut his mouth and stopped talking.

The surrounding masters on the List of Ares stared at Casey gleefully.

Obviously, they didn't think Casey could survive, and they were all very happy to see the scene where Casey died in the ring.

"Look at that guy's calm look. He looks like he can really beat the top ten masters on the List of Ares. It's really ridiculous."

"This guy's strength is not weak, he can be tied with Kacper. He is really good. During the challenge of climbing high ladder, he has to defeat nine masters who are not much worse than Kacper before having a fight with Kacper. It's not a joke."

"Even the boss of Guanling has come to laugh at him. I think this kid not only offended Mr. Nate, he might also offend the boss of Guanling."

...

As time passed, Casey took a deep breath and felt the power in his body, showing a sense of confidence on his face.

He has something different from ordinary people, and it was also his biggest secret, the biggest support. No one had ever forced him to use his full strength in the past, and he expected to do so.

After all, having no way to use the hole

cards for a lifetime was equivalent to have no hole cards.

But today's situation was the best time for him to perform. He didn't joke with Montgomery just now. What he wanted to show was the true limit of the human being.

Finally, the prescribed time arrived.

Climbing the ladder officially begin!

Chapter 456 Won Three Successive Matches

Casey leaped to the top of the ring, glanced around, with a view from above. When the host saw Casey on the ring, he didn't talk nonsense, and immediately announced the start of the first round.

A hill-like man stood opposite Casey. His arms were as thick as thighs, and his bulging muscles seemed to contain endless power.

Tenth on the List of Ares, Rhys, Shocking Hammer!

Among the top ten masters on the List of Ares, Rhys was known for his physical strength, and his two terrifying arms possessed the power to smash people into flesh.

It was said that even Kacper did not dare to take Rhys's fist that contained all his strength directly, and could only use ingenuity to unload Rhys's power.

When everyone saw Rhys on the ring, there was a burst of cheers. Rhys had a good popularity in Guanling, and he was strong, so many people respected him very much.

"Rhys, hammer and kill this unaware boy and smash him into flesh!"

"Hammer him to death! Hammer him to

death with your two invincible arms!"  
"When Shocking Hammer fights, opponents will usually end up with all the bones of the whole body broken. Casey looks weak, I am afraid that he even can't bear Rhys's a punch!"

...

Rhys didn't smile. After entering the ring, he just stared at Casey coldly, and then rushed towards Casey without saying a word.

Casey did not hesitate at all. None of the top ten masters on the List of Ares were simple or weak. It was impossible to beat the enemy with one move like before, so Casey must take every master seriously.

Rhys slammed a punch toward Casey, and the surrounding air made a sound of breaking wind. Casey didn't intend to take his punch. He quickly avoided, and Rhys hit the ground directly, making a big hole on it.

The members of the family and consortiums who came to watch the game took a breath when they saw this scene, and they were obviously shocked by the power of Rhys's fist.

"It's so powerful. It's like a real hammer. No wonder he is called Shocking Hammer. I didn't expect challenge of climb high ladder to be so terrifying. Person in the first round is so powerful. I am afraid that the people behind cannot be guessed by common sense."

"According to this situation, as long as Casey is punched, he will die."

Nate on the third floor saw Rhys's strength, and the corners of his mouth also evoked an arc of excitement. He

muttered, "He's really a wimp. How timid he is that he even doesn't dare to take Rhys's fist. He is not a real man."

"Do you dare to do so?" Annabel asked contemptuously on the side.

Nate coughed slightly, with a trace of embarrassment on his face, and said, "Since... naturally I dare not, but I don't have to..."

"Well, even dare not take Rhys's fist. Are you a real man?" Annabel repeated Nate's words.

Nate flushed and hatred gathered in his heart, not understanding why Annabel had to go against him.

In the ring, Casey and Rhys had fought for a while. At first, Rhys thought he could beat Casey with a few moves, but the strength that Casey showed was beyond his imagination. This guy was not as simple as he seemed to be on the surface.

After another move, Casey and Rhys retreated two steps each, Rhys immediately charged up, intending to give Casey a sparing no effort blow. Upon seeing this, Casey narrowed his eyes, and then followed Rhys, and began to gather his strength.

"Damn, is this guy trying to take Rhys's fist head-on?" Everyone on the List of Ares was surprised.

"Well, idiot, even Kacper didn't dare to take Rhys's fist head-on. You might be insane and plan to do so," Nate sneered.

After gathering strength for a short time on the ring, the two quickly rushed towards each other, their moves changed, and their fists slammed

together.

Everyone held their breath and waited for the result. In their imagination, the next scene should end with Casey's broken arm.

However, the picture they had imagined did not appear. After Casey and Rhys's fists collided, Casey was steady and did not step back. On the contrary, after Rhys touched Casey's fist, his he frowned, and then his burly body couldn't resist Casey's strength, and he retreated as much as five meters to the back before the strength was removed.

The audience suddenly became quiet.

Everyone watched this scene inconceivably. They didn't expect that Rhys would fall into a disadvantage when his fist against Casey's!

"You are an admirable opponent,"

Casey showed his respect to Rhys.

Rhys looked at Casey with horror on his face, never expected that he would have such a strong strength.

In the eyes of others, Rhys was only on the back foot on the confrontation of strength, but Rhys knew in his heart that if Casey hadn't show any mercy just now, his arm would be broken and destroyed.

And Casey had a chance to take advantage of just now to kill him on the ring, but he didn't do that, instead he said such words, so Rhys was shocked.

But soon he understood what Casey meant, and after a helpless sigh, he respectfully saluted Casey and said loudly, "I am lost!"

"Fuck, why did Rhys directly give up?

Didn't he just fall into a disadvantage?

Isn't it enough to concede?" All the masters on the List of Ares were stunned.

"What the hell is going on, why did he give up directly!" Nate cursed directly. When Annabel saw this, she breathed a sigh of relief, and a smile appeared on her face when she looked at Casey. After Rhys gave up, he stepped out of the ring, and Casey quickly adjusted his state to prepare for the next opponent. He did have a chance to kill Rhys just now, but he didn't do so. After all, he was not Terence, who wanted to quickly kill all the opponents he encountered. Moreover, here was his father's territory. These masters on the List of Ares belong to Guanling's viable power, and the top ten masters on the List of Ares were impressive and rare. If he killed some of them, Terence would be distressed.

So, letting the other party give up was enough. To become one of the top ten master on the List of Ares, his mind and power must be beyond ordinary people. They could definitely understand Casey's meaning, so giving up directly was the best choice.

Terence, who was sitting on the second floor, felt the subtlety of Casey's punch just now, and was a little nervous, fearing that Casey would kill the master he had finally cultivated with a punch. Now seeing Rhys didn't fall down, but directly surrendered, he was relieved. Sitting next to Terence was an old man with white hair. This old man seemed to have a sense of immortality. When Terence sat next to him, he felt a sense



of restraint.

At this time, the old man also looked at the ring below with a smile, then touched his beard and said, "It's interesting."

Terence's eyes widened immediately when he heard the old man's words. The origin of this old man was quite terrifying, and ordinary people couldn't get his attention at all. As Casey could win his comment, it showed that Casey's strength was already far beyond ordinary people's reach.

"Milo, didn't you still think that it was boring to see this challenge at that time? Why are you so serious now?" Terence asked the old man with a smile.

The old man smiled and said, "At that time, I thought this little guy was weak. The fight between kids is boring, but now it seems that this kid is great."

"Milo, if I remember correctly, you seldom comment on these juniors. Even those elite on your side have never received such comments from you," Terence said with a little pride. He was proud of his son.

"Just say it casually, this kid is really good, but he has not met the standards in my heart, so don't be proud." Milo rolled his eyes at Terence, looking very casual.

Terence didn't care. Milo had the right to say such things. He called Milo over today just to let him watch Casey's challenge, and Milo already knew that the one on the ring was Terence's son. The climb high ladder continued, and Monty, who was ranked ninth on the List of Ares, nicknamed Ghost Hand, came

to the ring to fight Casey.

What Monty was good at was trick of palm, and the tricks were weird and unpredictable. His two hands were unpredictable, often making it impossible for his opponent to guess where his next move was going.

Therefore, he got the nickname of Ghost Hand.

Monty moved at a high speed, and his strength was not weak. His overall combat power was better than Rhys. Unfortunately, no matter how fast he was, he couldn't be faster than Casey. After dozens of other moves, Casey repelled Monty, let him give up, and ended the second round.

The third round also ended with the same ending. The scene of Casey fought with the masters on the List of Ares was quite exciting, and the audience around them were all dumbfounded.

They all thought that Casey would be killed at the first round. However, the three consecutive rounds all ended with the active surrender of masters on the List of Ares. This was beyond everyone's expectations.

Casey's strength surprised everyone, and he changed everyone's view.

At first everyone was waiting for Casey to be killed, but after he won three consecutive games, everyone had a little expectation of Casey. Many people wanted to see how many times Casey could win. The more Casey won, the more shocked they were, and the more excited they were.

Of course, in addition to Nate, he

watched Casey win three games in a row, and gritted his teeth, wishing to go to the ring to kill Casey. Unfortunately, he did not have the strength and the courage.

After three consecutive battles, Casey also felt the lack of strength in his body. This kind of high-intensity battle consumed astonishing physical strength. By this time, he already felt a little overwhelmed.

However, he did not panic. Instead, he became more excited. He stretched out his hand and tapped a few acupuncture points on his body. The way of his breathing changed a lot. After a while, Casey's eyes brightened up, the fatigue before was also wiped out in an instant. When Milo on the second floor saw this scene, his eyes widened, and he said, "Why is the breath of this kid a bit stronger than just now? Is it possible that the battles just now did not reach his limit at all? "

Chapter 457 Human Limitation

Nate stared at Casey on the ring with a gloomy expression. He thought that Casey would be able to pass two rounds at most. After that, he would die on the ring because of his lack of strength. But Casey's strength was beyond his imagination. He won three games in a row, and all the opponents took the initiative to give up. This was completely different from what he had imagined before.

"Damn, he actually wins, but for three consecutive battles, he should have reached his limit. In the history of Guanling, those who are truly capable

also lost in the fourth and fifth battles. There were only two people who really succeeded in climbing high ladder. Casey is not like a person who can get success in climbing high ladder. Presumably, he will not be able to win again in this battle."

"It is Khalid, he is called Blood Killer and is ranked seventh. This guy gets a title of 'little Percy'. Casey can never beat Khalid again!"

Nate said to himself, a sneer on his face again.

Annabel was a little happy because of Casey's three consecutive wins, but after hearing Nate's words, she frowned, and she couldn't help but worry about Casey.

On the ring, Khalid stood opposite Casey.

There was a hideous scar on this person's face, and the two eyes were full of bloodthirsty. He looked like he was not a man to be trifled with.

Khalid stared at Casey, a wicked smile appeared at the corner of his mouth, and he said, "I didn't expect that someone like you who looks like a girl can win three battles in a row. It seems that you're not too wasteful."

"But you don't have to worry. You have absolutely no chance of winning when fighting against me. I will let you fall down as soon as possible, and then dig out your heart, so that you can taste the pain of being ripped heart and die. What do you think? "

With excitement on his face, Casey smiled at Khalid, "I'm afraid you are not as good as the three in front."

"How dare you! You have played three games in a row, and you should have little strength now, I want to see, what do you rely on to say such a thing!"

After speaking, Khalid quickly rushed towards Casey, and directly attacked Casey's vitals.

Casey didn't panic at all. After the actions just now, he had no worries about the subsequent battles.

After Khalid rushed to Casey, Casey quickly kicked Khalid, not paying attention to Khalid's tricks.

Khalid didn't expect Casey to have such a quick reaction after three battles. This was really beyond his expectation, so he could only take back his tricks and switch to defense.

Casey didn't intend to give him any breathing time. After kicking, there was another kick. Khalid obviously felt like he couldn't resist it.

"How is this possible! He has obviously consumed so much physical strength. How can he have such a fast speed and such a strong strength? Why is he stronger than he was in the previous battles, is this guy still human?"

Khalid murmured, realizing that he had fallen into a disadvantage right from the beginning, and the words that he said before starting the battle were completely jokes.

"Seven!"

"Eight!"

"Nine!"

Casey yelled every time he made a move, which made Khalid feel nervous.

"Ten!"

Casey made the tenth move against

Khalid. This move condensed most of Casey's strength. Khalid felt the power of this move and quickly reached out to block it.

However, he still underestimated the power of Casey's move. After touching Casey's fist, he felt an irresistible force. Then, his body involuntarily retreated to the back, unable to stop.

Then Khalid, under everyone's attention, retreated all the way back to the edge of the ring, and then fell down.

Ten moves!

After Casey tapped a few acupuncture points on his body, the power that burst out made him beat Khalid, who was ranked seventh on the List of Ares, with only ten moves.

Being beaten out of the ring was equivalent to losing.

Everyone was cheering. They couldn't think of it. After three battles, Casey not only did not show any weakness, but became stronger. He needed dozens of moves in the front battle to find the opponent's flaws and let the opponent take the initiative to give up.

But now he had only used ten moves to make Khalid out of the ring.

This was simply unreasonable!

Some people even began to suspect how Khalid could win the seventh place of the List of Ares, and he was not as strong as said.

Of course, it was just an extravagant thinking. They all know that the ranking on the List of Ares was based on a large number of battles, and no one could win a place by luck.

Khalid, who fell out of the ring, was also

stunned. He tried his best to stop himself, but the power contained in the punch Casey hit him was too strong.

Resisting it had reached his limit.

And even if he stopped on the ring, with the power of Casey's punch, he would lose the power to continue fighting.

This guy was really terrible.

Nate, who was still waiting for Khalid to kill Casey, saw Casey knocked Khalid off the ring with ten moves. His mouth was wide open, and besides the incredible, there was endless anger in his eyes.

He slapped the railing in front of him violently and shouted, "How is this possible! Why is he better than before!" Annabel didn't know what happened to Casey, but seeing Casey getting stronger, she only felt happy.

On the second floor, Terence also looked at Casey in the ring with a bit of surprise, and couldn't figure out how Casey was even better than before.

"Milo, can you see what has changed in him? Why is his power stronger than before?" Terence turned his head and asked.

Milo also frowned at this time, obviously unable to figure out how Casey did it.

"Should it be his last energy? Is it possible that the power in his body has been exhausted, this is the last bit of power in the body, and it will not take long before he falls down and dies?"

Milo murmured.

Hearing Milo's explanation, Terence coughed twice and said, "Milo, don't make a joke. No matter what, he doesn't look like what you said. "

Milo's remark was naturally a joke. He couldn't imagine how Casey did it. It was beyond his expectation, so he was a little unhappy. After all, he said it only then, and Casey couldn't meet his standards.

After Casey knocked Khalid off the ring, he felt the power in his body, and a satisfied smile appeared on his face. He just tapped acupuncture points on his body and changed his breathing method, which was actually releasing the power in his body.

These powers were inherent in his body, but in the past, he had been using the methods his master gave him to "hide" these powers. Only through this method could he show all his powers.

In the past, Casey was just using the most basic strength.

When Casey learned from his master at first time, his master took him to the mountains and forests. At that time, although Casey showed a not weak martial arts talent, there was nothing outstanding in strength.

According to the original speculation, Casey's master believed that Casey could become a rare master in the world, but there was still a certain distance to be the strongest. In the best situation, Casey could only reach the level of his master.

But then they discovered the mountain village where Montgomery was located. Although the people in that village had no martial arts practitioners, they were all powerful, and much stronger than normal people.

At that time, Casey's master began to



study what was going on, and finally found out that the people in the village where Montgomery was located, liked to eat a wild mushroom on the mountain from childhood to adulthood.

This kind of mushroom seemed to have the function that could make people stronger. In other words, this kind of mushroom could stimulate people's potential and make people better discover their own power.

Of course, it also required the people in the village to exercise for many years.

The people in the village did a lot of work every day, it was why people in that village was all full of strength.

Casey's master was very knowledgeable and recognized that this mushroom was a very ancient medicinal material, but it had become extinct in the outside world and had rarely been seen in recent years.

Casey's master had a prescription, and the main ingredient was this mushroom.

After discovering this mushroom, Casey's master started to use this mushroom to make medicine every day, and at the same time, he used this mushroom to make an externally applied plaster. After Casey drank the medicine, he applied the externally on the plaster, which lasted for half a year.

The medicinal properties of this mushroom were very strong, and the topical plaster made with it was simply a torture when applied to the body.

Fortunately, Casey's willpower was so strong that he finally stuck with it.

The medicines and plasters obtained by Casey's master had greatly improved

Casey's physical condition. They allowed Casey's body to accumulate a lot of power, making his body reach the limit that normal people couldn't reach. After Casey insisted on using the plaster made of this mushroom for half a year, Casey's master determined that Casey's body was no longer comparable to anyone in this world, and the pure power in his body had exceeded the normal person by too much.

At that time, Casey already had the ability to pull up a tree, and he could directly punch through a half-meter thick tree.

In order to allow Casey to better control his power, Casey's master gave him a way to suppress the power in his body, which better allow Casey's body to accumulate and could avoid the harm caused by too much strength

Now Casey was already able to control the power in his body, so even if that suppression was lifted, he didn't have to worry about anything.

Casey's master told Casey that he could achieve this level, in addition to the effect of the mushroom, but also because of his potential, as well as some indispensable luck. These three were indispensable.

It also showed that not everyone could use this method to maximize their potential. In addition to the scarcity of mushrooms, Casey may be the only person in the world who could use the power in his body so perfectly.

So, it had become Casey's biggest hole card, and what he usually revealed was just a small part of his body's strength.

This was exactly why he was confident that he would succeed in climbing high ladder.

While everyone was still in shock, Mario, Gold Arhats, who was ranked sixth on the List of Ares had already reached the ring.

Casey smiled and made a gesture to Mario. Mario did not neglect, and took out all his strength to fight Casey.

He was stronger than Khalid, but he was still vulnerable to Casey in his heyday.

In less than ten minutes, Mario knelt on one knee, panting heavily, and his steel-like body that he was proud of was

already hurt badly at this time, and there was obvious pain in his face, too.

Because he was afraid that Casey would continue to attack him, Mario quickly surrendered like the first three people and stepped out of the ring.

In shock of everyone, Casey once again battled everyone from second to fifth on the List of Ares.

Although Casey felt it was more and more difficult to fight with those people with the gradual improvement of the ranking, these people eventually lost to Casey.

Although Casey's power was unmatched, he was not a perpetual motion machine after all. After so many battles, he also felt that he was about to reach his limit, and his breath had obviously become a lot more disordered.

Fortunately, he only had the last battle left. After a long sigh of relief, Casey raised his head and looked at the opposite side.

Kacpter had already walked up.

Chapter 458 He Will Definitely Be One of Outstanding Talents

"Your strength is beyond my imagination. You are stronger than I imagined."

"If you only fight with me today, I'm no match for. But it's challenge of climbing high ladder, even if you may have exhausted your energy at this time, I must go all out to fight with you."

"I hope you can survive. I want to fight against you when you are in the heyday. Even if I lose, I am willing."

Kacpter stared at Casey, and there was a hint of appreciation in his dark eyes.

Casey smiled at Kacpter and said, "Even now, I can still beat you."

"I hope you can maintain your previous level." Kacpter didn't think Casey was bragging, but just said lightly.

Casey appreciated Kacpter's attitude. He could feel that, although the person in front of him was ranked first on the List of Ares, he did not have any unpretentious aura. And that was the mentality of a person who really pursued martial arts.

"Please." Casey took a deep breath and made a please gesture towards Kacpter, asking him to take action.

Kacpter didn't hesitate, and rushed towards Casey with a strode. The speed was far beyond those people just now. Casey also had a serious look. He knew that it would be his toughest battle today, so he dared not take it lightly. In addition, the previous battle had consumed most of his stamina, and now

it was unknown whether he could defeat Kacpter in his heyday.

Kacpter's speed and strength was at the top level. Compared with the previous masters, Kacpter was more comprehensive. No matter from what aspect, he didn't have much flaws.

Casey knew that only such a master was the most difficult to deal with, so he must devote more thoughts than before to find a way to crack Kacpter's offense and defense, and let him expose his flaws.

Kacpter did not show any contempt for Casey because Casey had already gone through nine battles before. He took out all his strength to deal with Casey.

What shocked him was that after so many battles, Casey was able to easily deal with all his tricks. He couldn't imagine how terrifying Casey was in his heyday.

In these years, he hadn't seen a person with such a terrifying strength for a long time. The last time he encountered such a powerful person was when he faced the people of the Pantheon.

The excitement of the battle made the atmosphere of the audience reached the top. It was undoubtedly the most exciting battle in Guanling in recent years.

Montgomery stood on the edge of the ring, staring blankly at Casey, who was still on the ring and moving smoothly, full of emotion in his heart.

Was this the limit of human being that Casey said? Had it not been for Casey's performance today, Montgomery would

have thought that a master of Kacpter's level had reached the limit.

Sure enough, he was still too naive.

After coming to Guanling, Montgomery thought that the gap between him and Casey hadn't been so deep anymore.

Now it seemed that this guy who was training with him in the mountains and forests had already left him far behind.

On the third floor, Nate's eyes were red and he looked at Casey who was fighting on the ring, his two fists were tightly clenched, the veins on the top were violent, and he was slightly trembling, and a wave of hostility kept coming out of him.

When Casey won three games in a row, he felt that Casey had reached the limit, and he would definitely not hold long.

Then Casey easily solved the next three masters under everyone's attention, and none of them even insisted on more than 30 moves in the hands of Casey.

It wasn't until the fourth master on the List of Ares that Casey's advantage was reduced a bit, and he was no longer as scary as before.

At that time, Nate thought that Casey would be defeated or even killed if he played against the master who was ranked third of the List of Ares at most. However, Casey just won in a row and directly started fighting against Kacpter, which had completely exceeded Nate's expectations.

He deliberately spent 3 billion to prepare this climbing high ladder for Casey, in order to make Casey die like a dog under everyone's attention in Guanling. But now because of the challenge of

climbing high ladder, everyone had seen Casey's greatness. Even if he lost to Kacpter, the boss of Guanling would not let Casey die in the ring to a great extent. After all, it was difficult to cultivate such a master. If the boss of Guanling was not a fool, and he wouldn't let such a talent die in vain.

What made him most unacceptable was that Annabel's attitude towards Casey was completely beyond his imagination. At the beginning, Annabel looked at Casey on the ring full of worries, and later, she seemed to admire Casey because of his strength.

Even now, Annabel couldn't help the excitement in her heart, and she came to the front of rail. Only Casey was left in her eyes, and there was an indescribable smile on her mouth.

Nate tried to talk to Annabel several times, but was completely ignored by her, which made Nate feel deeply frustrated.

He couldn't get rid of Casey, so he could only grit his teeth here, cursing in his heart to vent his anger in his heart.

On the second floor, Milo, who was next to Terence, was already sitting straightly, with both eyes staring at Casey on the ring.

Since the aura on Casey's body abruptly changed just now, Milo's look had changed when he saw Casey. By now, an uncontrollable surprise appeared on Milo's face.

"Milo, now..." Terence was naturally happy when he saw that Casey had such strength. He wanted to ask Milo how he felt about Casey's level, and

whether Casey had met the standards in his heart.

"He will definitely be one of outstanding talents, he will definitely be one of outstanding talents!" Before Terence could say anything, Milo shouted twice. Terence laughed. When he heard Milo's words, he already knew Milo's views on Casey.

"Your son is truly an inexhaustible rare talent. I have never seen such a talented person in my life. Perhaps, only the apprentice my friend often admired can be compared with your son," Milo continued.

Terence's eyes widened immediately. He already knew in his heart who the friend was talking about. Except for that man, no one was qualified to be called by Milo.

Milo actually felt that Casey could be compared with that apprentice. It was definitely the highest evaluation given by Milo.

Terence squinted at Casey on the ring, knowing that in the years when he came to Guanling, Casey must have experienced what ordinary people could not imagine, otherwise, he would not have become so powerful.

After a long time, Terence's gaze slowly changed to relief. From the bottom of his heart, he was proud of having such a son.

In the ring, Casey once again fought Kacpter with a few moves. Both of them defused the opponent's attack flexibly and did not show any flaws to the other. Both of them were quite well-versed. Just watching their moves was a kind of



enjoyment.

Casey stared at Kacpter's figure with both eyes, trying to find a flaw in him, hit him well, and end the battle.

At this time, he had reached his true limit. Layers of cold sweat broke out on his forehead, and his fists had begun to tremble slightly because of being exhausted.

Kacpter's condition was not much better than Casey. He looked solemn, even if Casey was like a spent arrow, he couldn't find a chance to defeat Casey. Casey's endurance was simply abnormal. Others would have already lay on the ground and could not move anymore.

After the battle between Casey and Kacpter, he quickly retreated to the back, as if he only wanted to defend. Kacpter saw a flaw in Casey's body, and without hesitation, he ran over Casey's body and kicked toward his flaw.

A smirk appeared at the corner of Casey's mouth, and he quickly stood firmly, and then reached out and grabbed Kacpter's ankle.

Expression on Kacpter's face changed drastically, knowing that he was fooled by Casey, but it was too late. At this time, the reaction was no longer effective.

After Casey grabbed Kacpter's ankle, he gritted his teeth and used the last strength of his body to directly shake Kacpter up.

Kacpter's body immediately vacated, and the moment Casey let go, he flew directly out of the ring.

It wasn't until outside the ring that

Kacpter stabilized his body and stood up on the ground.

Casey arched his hands at him and smiled,

"You are an admirable opponent."

Kacpter immediately bowed his hand and bowed to Casey by the way, and said, "You are real first master on the List of Ares!"

Chapter 459 Kneel Down

Accompanied by Kacpter's words echoing throughout the Martial Arts Hall, Casey's challenge of climbing high ladder could be considered a successful conclusion.

The audience was quiet for three seconds, and then there was overwhelming applause.

Annabel looked at Casey with excitement, the smile on her face couldn't help overflowing, she almost shouted at Casey below, "You are the man I like!".

Nate stepped back weakly and sat on the sofa softly, his feeling was indescribable.

Casey even wasn't killed in this way. He really couldn't think of any way to get rid of Casey.

Montgomery whistled at Casey. Casey was his idol at this time. Even if he were to be Casey's subordinate for the rest of his life, he was willing to do so.

Casey looked at the end of the challenge of climbing high ladder, and he also let out a long sigh of relief. At this time, he felt an irresistible feeling of exhaustion, and the joy of finally using all the power in his body.

He walked two steps forward, intending

to get off the ring, but as soon as he took his foot, he felt dizzy, and then fell directly to the ground.

Upon seeing this, Montgomery hurriedly rushed to the top of the ring and checked Casey's condition, and found that he had just fainted because of excessive exhaustion. There was no major problem, and he was relieved.

When Annabel saw Casey fainted, she was also agitated. Instinctively, she wanted to rush down to take a look at Casey's situation, but considering there were so many people here, she still held it back.

When Terence saw Casey fall down, his heart did a complete somersault, but after making sure that Casey was okay, he was not in a hurry. He just ordered the people around him to help Casey find a doctor.

It didn't take long for someone to come and take Casey who was fainted away from the Martial Arts Hall, and went back to the villa to rest.

With the end of the climbing high ladder, most of the people in Martial Arts Hall also left here after a short period of excitement.

Milo got up from Terence, smiled at Terence, and said, "It is a great surprise to see your son's strength today. Take him to my place for tea when you are free."

Terence hurriedly got up, bowed to Milo, smiled and said, "Of course."

As the owner of Guanling, Terence knew what level of Milo was. Each person who once received the invitation of Milo was very famous.

His casual remark had a very high value.

Milo didn't stay here anymore, turned around and walked outside. Terence went out to send him, and soon returned to the Martial Arts Hall.

Today, Casey succeeded in climbing high ladder, which was considered to have completed his task, and Terence needed to help Casey clear some troubles, so that those who were stupid could understand that his son was not a man to be bullied.

Jonas was already waiting at Terence's seat at this time, because most of the people had already left here, only Terence's men and a few people brought by Jonas were left in this place. Jonas stood here a little anxiously, thinking how he could have a good relationship with this the boss of Guanling.

He had noticed Milo sitting next to Terence just now. Although he didn't know who the old man was, that person gave him an inscrutable feeling. At first glance, he knew Milo was not an ordinary person, which made Jonas feel more that he couldn't afford to offend the boss of Guanling.

Terence went back to the seat, sat back on the sofa, and his gaze at Jonas was full of coldness.

"Mr. Percy, I came to Guanling this time and brought some gifts specially for you..." Jonas smiled and said, planning to talk about the gifts he brought over first.

Terence snorted coldly and said, "Say no more, your gift is not rare for me."

Jonas was taken back for a moment, not knowing what happened. He didn't know why the boss of Gunling was so domineering and rude to him.

It stood to reason that he paid for challenge of climbing high ladder this time, and there had also been a super expert like Casey. The boss of Guanling was supposed to be happy because of this incident. Now it seemed that he was very angry because of this incident.

"Mr. Percy, what do you mean?" Jonas asked cautiously.

"What do I mean? You'll know later. Call your son over. I have to settle the account with him today," Terence said.

Expression on Jonas's face changed suddenly. He didn't expect Terence to wait here specifically to get even with his son. He thought that Terence was here because of him, so he stayed here. Now it seemed that it's not the case.

"Mr. Percy, if my son gets into trouble with you, you can tell me and I will go back and teach him," Jonas said.

Terence glared at him, and the murderous intent on his body broke out in an instant. When Jonas saw the look in Terence's eyes, he was so scared that he almost directly knelt on the ground.

This guy's momentum was too strong, even though he was also in a high position, but still couldn't resist Terence's majesty.

"Don't you understand what I just said?"

A cold sweat broke out on Jonas's forehead. He knew that he was in Guanling and he was not qualified to challenge Terence, so he didn't say

anything in the end, but took out his phone and called his son.

After a while, Nate went down from the third floor to the place where Terence and the others were.

Annabel came down with Nate.

Feeling the aura on Terence, Annabel was also a little surprised, but she soon understood what was going on.

Knowing that Casey was the son of the boss, Annabel guessed that Terence would definitely not let Nate go.

She turned to look at Nate, and gave him a sympathetic look.

Nate didn't know why his father called him down. At this time, he was still immersed in the anger of Casey's success in climbing high ladder. He felt that he had to think of other ways to remove Casey from the world.

Just now, he thought of a way to poison Casey. Casey was in a coma at this time. He could let his bodyguards go and poison Casey. As long as no one stopped, Casey's would not be saved. He was called here before he hadn't implemented the plan, so he could only find a way to attack Casey after the things here were over.

"Dad, what's up?" Nate glanced at Jonas, completely ignoring Terence over there. In his eyes, the boss of Guanling was nothing, and he didn't need to be polite.

Jonas glared at Nate and said coldly, "Your Uncle Percy is looking for you. Ask him yourself."

Nate was puzzled, turned to look at Terence, and asked politely, "Uncle Percy, what do you want me to do?"

Terence looked up at Nate, and there was a solemn voice sounded.

"Kneel down!"

Chapter 460 Your Son Must Die

Today

After Nate heard Terence's voice, his legs trembled and he almost knelt directly on the ground.

After resisting the fear in his heart, Nate stared at Terence and asked with gloomy look, "Uncle Percy, what do you mean?"

"I ask you kneel down," Terence said again.

Nate immediately snorted and said, "Why I have to listen to you? What's more, my father is still here. You are really arrogant! How dare you not care the Cunningham family. "

Annabel on the side heard this and immediately muttered, "He really doesn't care the Cunningham family."

Seeing Nate's reaction, Terence turned his head and gave the person next to him a look. The person rushed over and touched Nate's knee, making him unable to stand still and knelt on the ground.

Nate was full of pain. He wanted to get up from the ground, but found that he could not control his two legs. No matter how hard he tried, he couldn't stand up. Expression on Jonas's expression changed when he saw this scene. He didn't expect Terence to be so direct that he let his subordinates beat his son to the ground.

"Mr. Percy, why do you have to let my son kneel down? Was it possible that the young master of the Cunningham

family can be insulted by you casually?"

Jonas said angrily.

Although he already knew the horror of Guanling, the Cunningham family was also a world-class family. His status and reputation should not be

underestimated. He came to fawn on Terence this time just because didn't want to establish an enemy for himself. Terence insulted his son in this way. Of course, he couldn't bear it anymore.

"Well, I respected you so I didn't kill him directly. Otherwise, with the things you did, I would have killed them," Terence said and curled his lips.

Jonas turned pale, he endured the anger in his heart, and asked, "Then please tell me what my son did to make you so angry!"

Terence didn't speak, and a person next to him stepped forward and said all the things Nate had done to Casey.

"That Casey is just a dog you raise here. What's wrong with what I did to him? Didn't we can do anything with money in Guanling? I gave you money but I have to suffer from it here. I'm so angry. How dare you bully me?" Nate gritted his teeth.

The man next to Terence heard Nate's words and immediately walked over and slapped him hard on the face.

Nate covered his face and looked at Terence sullenly.

Jonas was also a little unable to bear his own emotions, and said solemnly, "Mr. Percy, don't be too much! He is the young master of the Cunningham family!"

"Casey is my son," Terence said lightly.



When Jonas and Nate heard these words, they were stunned. Expression on Jonas's face changed immediately, and he understood why Terence embarrassed his son. It turned out that the one Nate offended was his son! There was a hint of horror in his heart. If this was the case, Nate spent money held the challenge of climbing high ladder, which was almost equivalent to spending money to kill him. After all, before this, no one thought that Casey could succeed in climb high ladder. No wonder the boss of Guanling would treat his son like this. If he were the Terence, he would do the same things. Jonas immediately became anxious. He knew that Guanling was not easy to mess with. If he really wanted to fight Guanling, it would be Cunningham family who would suffer, and he had to find a way to make up for his son's fault. After Nate heard that Casey was the son of Guanling boss', he was very surprised. He didn't expect Casey to have such an identity. However, in his eyes, Guanling was not as strong as the Cunningham, even if Casey was the son of Guanling's boss, he was not qualified to treat him this way.

"Even if Casey is your son, it is him who is ungrateful, I just teach him for you. You should thank me!" Nate shouted at Terence.

Jonas's heart did a complete somersault. He turned his head to look at Nate, and shouted, "Shut your mouth! Are you dicing with death?"

Nate glanced at Jonas in a puzzled way,

and said, "Dad, why are you so afraid of him? Guanling is just a more advanced resort. What's so scary about their boss? Let me teach you a lesson. What happened that I taught his son? The Cunningham family shouldn't be afraid of Guanling!"

"A small Guanling! It seems that the outside world's perception of Guanling is still at your level. If this is the case, then I will take the Cunningham as an example to let those outside know that if Guanling is as simple as you think!"

Terence reached out and patted the table, and the two people next to him immediately walked over and began to slap Nate in series.

Jonas was anxious, and quickly said to Terence, "Mr. Percy, this is indeed my son's fault, but he didn't mean it. Please forgive him."

"He didn't mean it? If it wasn't for my son's strength, he might have already died in the ring. You could calm me with such a word? Your son must die today!" Terence showed a terrible killing intent.

"Dad, at this time, are you still polite to the dogs in Guanling? Our family is not afraid of them at all!" Nate had been badly battered about the head and face. and shouted with aggrieved look.

Seeing his son, Jonas was really angry.

He gritted his teeth, looked at Terence, and said, "Percy, don't do too much.

The Cunningham family is not as bullying as you think. If you insist on beating my son, then I won't be polite to you anymore."

"Think about it for yourself. If the Cunningham family is going to fight

against Guanling with all our strength, even if you can hold it, you will still be badly injured. Are you sure you want to be an enemy of my family?"

Terence smiled at Jonas and said, "Be an enemy with the Cunningham family? You think too much, you don't have the qualifications yet, and... are you sure there is Cunningham family outside now?"

Jonas was shocked and felt that Terence was bluffing. He said coldly, "Don't be fooling around here. My family is such a big family. How can it be ruined as you said? You are too high to see the power of Guanling! "

"Really?" Terence replied, full of ridicule.

At this moment, Jonas's phone rang, and he took out his phone and found that his housekeeper was calling.

He answered the phone, and a miserable voice came from there, "Master, the Cunningham family... it's over!"

Chapter 461 Demise of the Cunningham Family

Jonas's face changed abruptly. After having a glance of Terence, he asked, "What nonsense are you talking about here! My family is a world-class family, so how could it be destroyed?"

"Mr. Jona, all the properties of the Cunningham family have been frozen. The families and consortia that have connections with us have all asked us to terminate the contracts today. The World Bank will no longer give us loans, and the family's capital chain has been broken. Now everyone in the clan is packing up and preparing to run!" The

butler said in a bleak voice.  
Jonas took two steps back, and despair appeared on his face slowly.  
When Nate saw his father's reaction, he felt a hint of anxiety in his heart. He asked quickly, "Father, what happened?"

Jonas turned his head to see Nate, and his face became distorted.

He smashed the phone in his hand towards Nate's face, and then he kicked Nate, and grabbed his neck, and began to slap him in face severely.

"You damn bastard, our family has been destroyed by you! You are the No.1 sinner of the Cunningham family!"

When Nate heard what Jonas said, he couldn't help but tremble, and he asked, "Father, you...you mean, our family is really done?"

"It's all because of you, jerk! Otherwise, how could our family fall into such situation? Even if you go to die now, your death would not be regretted!"

Jonas face turned pale, with his eyes flushed, and his chest rising and falling rapidly. He stretched out his hand and slapped Nate, and then closed his eyes and lay down straight backward.

He twitched on the ground for several times, and then he didn't move again.

One of Terence's men walked over and checked Jonas's body, then raised his head and said, "Boss, he is dead."

Jonas was so mad at his own son that he went dead!

There was nothing different in Terence's face, and the death of Jonas was nothing to him.

Nate couldn't accept what had

happened. He crawled over to Jonas and found that he was indeed dead, and his eyes were big and round, obviously not a death in peace.

"This...this is impossible, it shouldn't be, it shouldn't be like this." Nate turned his head and looked at Terence, "Aren't you Guanling just a high-end resort? How could you be so powerful? How could my family be done?"

"If I bear the same thought with you, Guanling might really be like what you said, an advanced resort." Terence said lightly.

"Take him down and solve it. Lock up all the people who came with them in the dungeon. Don't tell what happened today to the outside."

"Yes!" Terence's subordinates responded immediately, and then several people dragged Nate to walk downward.

Nate kept struggling, but unfortunately, nobody paid any attention to him. After a while, he was taken out of here.

Tomorrow, there would be no Nate in the world.

Annabel who had been watching here, saw that the Cunningham family was totally destroyed in just a dozen of minutes. The father and son of the Cunningham family were like ants trampled to death.

Although she knew that Guanling was not as simple as she thought, and this place had enough power to contend with the world's top families, she couldn't hide her shock after seeing how easily had Terence gotten rid of the Cunningham family.

The Thompson family was indeed much stronger than the Cunningham family, but with the strength of her family, it was simply impossible to destroy the Cunningham family in such a short time. In other words, the Thompson family only ranked ahead the Cunningham family, but it was not able to destroy the Cunningham family. This was the reason why no matter how annoyed Annabel was, she could do nothing with Nate.

Terence glanced at Annabel who was in a trance. His glance gave her a scorching feeling and brought her back to reality in an instant. Annabel lowered her head unconsciously.

"Don't talk about what happened today with the others. Including the fact that Casey is my son" Terence said.

Annabel nodded to Terence, and said, "Yes, Terence."

It was precisely because of the good friendship between the Thompson family and Guanling that Annabel didn't worry that she would be punished for witnessing the destruction of the Cunningham family.

"You seem to be a little bit interested in my son?" Terence changed his tone suddenly and asked Annabel.

Annabel's face turned red and her heartbeat became much faster. She didn't expect Terence to see through her. The most important thing was that Terence was Casey's father, which made her feel a little at a loss.

"Ahem, uncle, you might have got me wrong, I... I have only known Casey for a while, how could." Annabel defended

brazenly.

"I know that you brought him back to the villa." Terence said.

Annabel felt being seen through, and she bit her lips nervously.

"I don't know how Casey lived through these years, and I don't know what kind of girl he likes. You are a good girl in my impression. If you are interested in him, you can have a try. Of course, whether you can make him interested in you backward can only depend on yourself." Terence said.

Annabel was a little excited. Terence's words were basically equivalent to agreeing that she and Casey be together, but whether Casey's heart could be won by her was up to herself.

"Thank you, uncle, I will work hard."

Annabel said shyly.

Terence nodded, said nothing, got up and walked towards the outside of the Martial Arts Hall.

Annabel stared at the ring below again, and then, as if she had made a certain decision, her eyes looked firmer.

"If Casey leaves Guanling, he might go to B City. I haven't been there for many years. Why not wait until I return to the family to ask for my father's permission to go to B City too."

...

In CZ Community, J City.

In Amara's home, Amara and Nicolas were sitting on the sofa with gloomy faces, and Conor and Morgan were standing in front of them with long faces.

"You mean, my daughter is lost? And she could not be found?" Amara stared at Conor in great anger.

"We have searched all the places we could find. Except for the blood stains, we have not found any clues about Edith. There are no monitors on the location of the accident. We asked people to investigate the monitoring of nearby streets. We are sure that there is a suspicious black commercial car, but the car disappeared and couldn't be found anywhere after that day." Conor explained.

Amara was furious and shouted at Conor: "What have you done! My daughter was lost just like this. You have magic powers, don't you? How couldn't you even find a living person? Go to get my daughter back!"

Conor frowned immediately. He came here to tell them the progress.

Unexpectedly, Amara began to blame them. As far as he knew, the reason why Edith went so far to the suburbs was because she quarreled with Amara. However, Amara looked as if she had nothing to do with this and blamed the others instead. This was really abhorrent.

Conor had long heard of Amara's meanness from Casey, and today he saw how shameless Casey's mother-in-law was.

"Hurry up and go to find my daughter for me. If you can't find her, it will not be over. This must be Casey's fault again. All of you who have connections with Casey are disasters. None of you is a good guy!" Amara said fiercely.

"If I didn't guess it wrong, you must have done something that made her sad that she went to the suburbs. Aren't you responsible for this?" Conor questioned.



Amara felt vacant, and raised her voice and shouted, "What nonsense are you talking about here! All this is because of Casey and you jinx. Without you, how could my daughter be missing!"

Before Conor spoke, Nicolas, who was sitting next to Amara, stood up abruptly. He frowned and stared at Amara and shouted: "It's enough! Every time you put the blame on Casey, do you know how much hardship has she suffered because of you? When will you be able to see your problem!"

After being frustrated for so many years, Nicolas finally couldn't bear it and broke out.

Chapter 462 Good News

Amara was stunned by Nicolas's roar. She had never thought that Nicolas dared to speak to her in this tone.

"What do you mean, are you saying that my daughter's missing was my fault?"

After Amara came back to herself, she questioned Nicolas.

"Isn't it your responsibility? If you didn't make the decision to bankrupt the company of the Davies family, how could your daughter be so sad? How could she go to the suburbs? And how could this happen? Amara, are you really so brazen? I have had enough of you!" Nicolas did not suppress the emotions in his heart, and he broke out directly.

Amara's turned pale suddenly. she was criticized by this useless man. How could he criticize her like that! And he thought that it was her responsibility. This is nonsense!

"Are you going to rebel? Your wimpy

man dared to talk to me like this. You don't want to stay in this family anymore, do you!"

Amara stood up directly from the sofa, and she reached out to grab Nicolas' face. Nicolas hid behind as quickly as he could. Although he shouted at Amara, he didn't dare to fight with her. Seeing this, Jennifer came to stop them in a hurry. Amara pushed her away and almost made her fall to the ground. When Conor and Morgan saw this, they both shook their heads, turned and walked outside of the house.

Nicolas also followed them in a hurry. After leaving the room, he shouted at Amara: "Sooner or later, this family will be ruined by you!"

He ran away quickly after speaking. Amara sat back on the sofa with her chest heaving. After a while, she said sullenly, "What have I done wrong? It's all Casey's fault. When he comes back, I will ask him to find my daughter for me!"

...

In the No.1 hospital, B City.

In an advanced ward, Natan was sitting on the edge of the bed with a frown, staring at Lily lying in the bed.

After Lily was hit by a car that day, Natan sent Lily to the best hospital in B City for treatment. But Lily's condition was so serious that she got out of danger until today.

During this period, Natan had sent people to look for the driver who caused the accident. They found a suspicious vehicle, but the car was abandoned and the driver was nowhere to be found.

This driver seemed to be a veteran. He

left neither evidence nor the clues to find him.

Natan was also resentful about what happened to his daughter. His underlings found that Lily was with Edith before the accident.

At first Natan thought it was Casey who did this, but the investigation revealed that Casey was not in J city at all, and Edith was also missing, and Edith 's bloodstain was seen on the ground. So Natan speculated that this accident had nothing to do with Casey, and Edith was also a victim.

He didn't know who would do this to his daughter and Edith. During this period of time, his hair became a lot grayer.

Because Lily's condition was unstable recently, he could only keep her accompany in the hospital and let his underlings investigate the accident.

Lily was lying in the hospital bed with her eyes closed and her face pale. She used to be an innocent and happy girl, but now she looked very haggard and exhausted. Natan felt distressed when he looked at his daughter.

"Lily, don't worry, Daddy will find out the murderer for you, and I'll kill those involved in this accident!" Natan gritted his teeth.

After a while, the door of the ward was pushed open, and the doctor walked in with the diagnosis report.

Seeing the doctor come in, Natan stood up quickly, looked at the doctor, and asked, "Doctor, how is my daughter? She has been in a coma for so many days, when will she wake up?"

The doctor didn't look well. He walked

up to Natan, sighed and said, "Natan, your daughter's condition is not optimistic, but don't worry. The diagnosis is only temporary. She may get better sooner or later."

Natan's heart sank, and he asked, "What is the diagnosis?"

The doctor hesitated, but still said: "According to the current diagnosis, she is in a severe coma because of neurotraumatic injury, and it is possible that she will stay in the persistent vegetative state."

After hearing the doctor's words, Natan stretched out his hand and grabbed the doctor's clothes, and said sharply:

"What are you talking about! My daughter will stay in the persistent vegetative state?"

The doctor was so scared that his body began to tremble, and he tried to comfort Natan: "Natan, calm down. This is just a preliminary diagnosis. It is possible that your daughter can get better and be cured."

"I invested this hospital. If my daughter can't wake up, I will fire all of you!"

Natan said furiously.

The doctor nodded and said, "Natan, please rest assured that we will do our best to save your daughter. Our dean has invited the most remarkable experts in the world to come to B City for a consultation."

Natan let go of the doctor, realizing that he was a bit rude just now and said: "I hope you can try your best. I'm sorry that I went too far just now."

"It's okay, I understood." The doctor replied, then turned around and left the

room.

Not long after the doctor went out, several of Natan's underlings walked in. Natan stopped them directly and let them go outside. At this time, he didn't want to disturb his daughter anymore.

In the corridor, Natan took a deep breath and asked, "How is the investigation? Is there any progress?"

One of them said: "The driver has been found, and he is under our control now. We got some information from him."

"What?" Natan narrowed his eyes, and he was full of rage right now.

"This driver was instructed by a woman called Margaret. Margaret should have died more than two months ago. I don't know why she appeared again.

According to the driver, his target was Edith. Lily was with Edith at that time, so this accident happened." that man said.

Natan immediately clenched his fists.

He didn't expect that his daughter would have encountered this just because she was walking with Edith.

He knew that Margaret was dead, and he didn't expect that the person who instigated the accident would be a dead one.

There were a lot of doubts in his heart. He didn't know what was going on. The only one thing he could be sure of was that the murderer was Margaret.

Natan's eyes became brooding. His first reaction just now was that Casey had caused his daughter to be like this. After all, it was because that Margaret was trying to attack Edith, that his daughter suffered.

However, when he calmed down, he

found himself too extreme, and Casey didn't want this happen either. By passing the bucks to Casey couldn't solve any problem.

Now he could only wait for Casey to come and find out Margaret, who was the real murderer. His hatred should be vented on Margaret.

"Where is that driver?" Natan asked.

"The driver has been killed by us. He was in great pain before he died, so he explained everything." His subordinate replied immediately.

Natan nodded, and then asked: "Has he said clearly about Margaret?"

The subordinate nodded and said, "The driver told us about Margaret. Margaret was in J city and had been staying in the building of Wonhu Company. When we went there, she had already left."

"We found that Margaret had returned to B City, and she didn't mind exposing her whereabouts this time. We found out where she went after returning to B City easily."

"It is a new company in B City. The background of this company is quite mysterious, and the company looks competitive. Recently, it has been fighting against the Davies family. It seems that Casey hasn't found a way to deal with it."

"Margaret is in this company recently. We investigated their boss and found that he only appeared in the country recently. He is very young, probably less than 30 years old, but he is very experienced in business, otherwise it won't cause the Davies family to worry."

"We have been investigating for a long

time and we haven't found any information about him, except for his name."

Hearing this, Nate felt that this accident was not as simple as he had imagined.

Margaret, who was resurrected, and a young businessman with a mysterious background, made him feel that something was about to happen.

"What's his name?" Natan asked.

The subordinate paused, then said solemnly:

"Finn Turner."

...

H City in the south.

In a first-class mansion in Tomson Riviera.

In a princess room, Edith was lying in the bed with her eyes closed and face pale.

Several overseas doctors were gathered around the bed, examining her carefully.

There were many top medical instruments beside the bed, which showed that Edith's life condition was normal at this time.

Not far from the bed, stood a man who was dressed in luxurious clothes, wearing a finger-stall and holding a dragon-head crutch in one hand. He got great personal charisma, giving people a feeling of prestige and authority.

At this time, the man was staring at Edith with complex emotions including excitement, nervousness and hesitation.

After a long time, the foreign doctors stopped the inspection, and one of them walked up and said: "Her condition is stable, but the head has been hit. We inferred that after she woke up, she

might have an amnesia for a short time, but this won't last long. How long it takes to recover depends on her own condition. If there are people or things she is familiar with, it may help her recover faster."

Hearing this, the man frowned and said, "Aren't there ways to make her recovered when she comes to herself? People and things that she is familiar with are not here."

"We have done our best. It is fortunate that she did not experience a deep coma due to the impact." The doctor replied.

The man nodded, and he did not worry about this, so he said: "I see, you will stay here during this period of time, and observe her condition at any time. Give her the best treatment. As for her memory, you don't need to worry about that. She came to me, maybe amnesia, is good for her."

The doctor gave a hum, and immediately decided to turn around. At this moment, he suddenly remembered something and turned back to look at the man again.

"Anything else?" the man asked.

The overseas doctor smiled and said, "I have another good news to tell you. I focused so much on her condition that I forgot about it."

"What good news?" The man asked expressionlessly.

"She is pregnant." The doctor said.

The man's expressionless face instantly changed.

Chapter 463 None of Your Business!  
In Guanling, in the villa.



When Casey opened his eyes, a beam of sunlight was falling on his face. He could only faintly see a fine figure sitting at his bedside. Because the sunlight was so blinding that he couldn't see who was sitting here.

He subconsciously assumed that the person sitting at his bedside was Edith. He had never felt more exhausted than climbing high ladder for the last few years, so even when he was awake, he was still a little dazed.

He thought he was still in J City, still at his home, and now what he saw was just a scene of his ordinary morning - Edith got up a little earlier than him and was sitting by his bedside to stare at him.

Thinking of this, a smile appeared on Casey's face, after which he reached out to grab her hand, gently placing it on his face for a moment.

"Why are you getting up so early, come back to bed and rest for a while, I want to hug you." Casey said.

The moment her hand was grabbed, her body already was froze, and when she heard Casey's words, she was startled, then she quickly pulled her hand back and whispered, "Rascal!"

Casey was stunned, then he hurriedly got up from the bed, and only after there was no more direct sunlight blinding his eyes did he see clearly who the person sitting at his bedside was.

That person was not Edith, but Annabel. Only then did Casey remember that he was currently in Guanling and had just finished climbing high ladder, so Edith could not be here.

Thinking about what he had just said, Casey felt so embarrassed and explained, "Sorry, I was a bit confused just now and mistook you for someone else."

A pink flush spread over her cheeks, because Casey's words seemed to turn her on a bit. Annabel glared at Casey and said, "What a lame excuse you have."

Casey was about to explain that he wasn't making excuses, but Annabel wasn't going to listen, she got up from the bed, walked towards the window and said, "You were in a coma for two days, Terence said he didn't have a caring girl over there, so he asked me to take care of you over here. Since you're awake now, I don't want to be around a bastard like you all the time."

Casey was dumbfounded, he didn't expect that Annabel had taken care of himself for two days, and it was Terence who asked her to come to take care of him.

Could it be that Terence was trying to set Annabel up with him? He didn't believe that there was no woman at his place that could take care of him.

He remembered that he hadn't told Terence that he was already married. It was understandable for Terence, as a father, to consider his son's marital affairs.

In the end, he just smiled helplessly and said to Annabel, "Thank you."

"Humph! I don't need your thank-you, I'm just taking care of you for Terence's sake, don't you really think that I want to stay here with you?" Annabel said

arrogantly.

At this moment, a girl came into the room and said, "Miss, you need to have a rest, you've been here for two days, I've sent away Guanling's owner's people many times, why do you have to take care of him by yourself..."

That girl was Annabel's maid, and she did not expect Casey had already woken up, so she spoke out as soon as she entered the room.

After hearing this, Annabel immediately glared at the girl, winking at her to shut up, but unfortunately that girl spoke too fast and Casey already heard what she said.

When Casey heard the girl's words, he felt a little amused as well, he didn't expect that Annabel was fooling him just now, it turned out that it was her own intention to take care of him here.

He stared at Annabel again, whose face was as red as an apple. She was so embarrassed that she even wanted to bury herself immediately.

"What are you talking about? Who wants to be here with him? I'd like to leave right away. You just get out!"

Annabel shouted at the girl.

The girl realized that she had said something wrong, so she covered her mouth immediately and ran out with a smile on her face.

This was the first time she had ever seen her lady to be so panicked, who usually was a cold and calm girl. It seemed that she had a crush on Casey. Casey smiled and looked at Annabel mysteriously as if he was asking her why she was lying.

When Annabel saw that Casey was laughing at her, she was a little upset, and a feeling of wanting to act like a spoiled child surged into her heart, but she held it back so that she wouldn't lose her temper.

Casey was about to make a joke with Annabel, but when he thought of what happened between him and Lily earlier, he gave it up. In his opinion, it was uneasy to thank a girl or make a joke with her, because it was possible that the girl may misunderstand him and think he was flirting with her by making a joke.

One Lily had already made Casey headaches and felt guilty, and he didn't want that to happen again.

"I am awake now, you can go back." In order to show Annabel how heartless he was, he took his smile back and said with an indifferent expression.

When Annabel heard that Casey had actually sent her off like that, she felt a burst of anger and even felt wronged in her heart.

But for the sake of saving her face, she couldn't say anything and muttered, "I can't wait to get out of here." After that, she walked towards the door.

When she was almost at the door side, she stopped again and turned back to look at Casey, pretending to ask casually, "I heard Terence said that once you wake up, he will arrange you to leave Guanling, after you leave here, are you going back to B City?"

Casey nodded and asked, "What are you asking this for?"

Receiving an affirmative answer,

Annabel raised her head and said arrogantly, "It's none of your business." After that, she walked towards the outside.

Casey didn't think much about it, and after Annabel left, he got off from the bed and stretched out, only to feel that his bones were falling apart.

This time, climbing high ladder had indeed allowed him to bring out all the power inside his body, but the battle with Kacper at the end had truly brought him out to his limit as well.

If it wasn't for the poultice made of mushrooms that his master had forced him to apply on his body back then, Casey, who had experienced such a violent battle, would have had to lie in bed for a month or two to recover.

Those poultices had not only made him incredibly strong, but they had also greatly improved his physical fitness, which made him more resilient than average persons.

After he had stretched out himself and fully recovered, he intended to go to find Terence.

It was at this moment that he suddenly realized that something was wrong, then he reached out and tugged at his trousers, glancing towards the inside.

"Where are my underpants?" A question popped up in Casey's mind.

Afterwards, his eyes widened as he thought of Annabel's insistence on staying by his side for the past two days. She couldn't have taken it off, could she?

This girl with a special fetish couldn't have done something to him while he

was asleep, could she?

On his way to Artificial lake island.

Montgomery ran over to Casey and looked at him with admiration, and said, "Boss, you are really an amazing man. You have succeeded in climbing high ladder, throughout history of Guanling, there were only two people who succeeded in climbing high ladder, and those two people were both absolute demons, and now, you have become the third."

Casey smiled at him and said, "If you dive yourself into improving your strength, you also have a chance to succeed in the challenge."

He was not talking big. Montgomery was from that village in the mountain, he had eaten many mushrooms that could make people stronger since he was young, although the effect of eating them directly was definitely not as good as the poultice made by Casey's master from those mushrooms, but it still could work on people.

Moreover, Montgomery had a strong body, and as long as he was willing to work hard to improve his strength, it was only a matter of time before he had the strength that would enable him to succeed in climbing high ladder.

"I'd rather forget about it, it looks like I am seeking death by challenging the top ten experts of the List of the Ares."

Montgomery continued, "Boss, something big happened over the past two days when you were in a coma."

"What?" Casey asked.

"It's that Nate who gave you trouble before, died in Guanling, and because

of him, his father Jonas was also unlucky, it was said that Jonas was infuriated by him and died later. The whole Cunningham family was wiped out the next day, everyone guessed that this was done by the owner of Guanling." Montgomery said, he still didn't know that the owner of Guanling was Casey's father.

When Casey heard Montgomery's words, he raised his eyebrows, he could be sure that this was done by Terence, what he didn't expect was that the power Terence now wielded was so huge, in just one day, he had actually wiped out the entire Cunningham family. It seemed that after Terence had taken over Guanling, he had indeed made the place change greatly.

Casey did not intend to tell Montgomery that the owner of Guanling was his father, nor did he intend to take Montgomery out with him, he wanted to let Montgomery hone his skills in Guanling for a few more years, and when he was strong enough, then he would let Terence release Montgomery out.

On Artificial lake island, after Casey got on the yacht, those two men meeting him from last time looked at him with full respect, they couldn't wait to kneel on the ground and drive the yacht to pick up Casey.

Casey went all the way to the villa and walked to Terence's room, where he saw Terence sitting at his desk staring at a stack of documents.

When Terence saw Casey coming, he smiled at him and said, "If you recover

well, you can leave here, we have a feud with the Turner family, they will not let us go, and we will never let them underestimate us, I have been waiting for an opportunity to take revenge all these years, and now you are our hope." Casey nodded, after knowing the true origins of his grandfather and father, Casey had made revenge, his next biggest goal.

Terence must have also wanted to pin his hopes on him, he had accumulated so much power over the years, so that he could be Casey's solid backing when he grew up.

"It is also my duty to avenge my grandfather, and I will be obliged to do so." Casey said firmly, "But I want to know, father, what is the reason why you cannot leave Guanling?"

Chapter 464 Your Name Is Sylvie Sue  
When Terence heard the question from Casey, his eyes instantly became sharper, and that bloodthirsty aura on his body seemed to be more terrifying. After a long time, he gave a long sigh and said, "It involves the biggest secret of Guanling, I can't tell you this secret yet, when you reach to a certain level, you will know why naturally. For now, it's best for you not to think about the reason for this matter, otherwise it won't do you much good."

After hearing Terence's word, Casey had no choice but to give up. He knew that Terence did not tell him the secret because he wanted to protect him, perhaps at his level now, he was indeed not qualified to learn that secret.



After that, Terence told Casey a bit more about their history with the Turner family and the sphere of influence of Guanling to the world.

The Token of War that Terence gave Casey could allow him to command all the people and forces that Guanling had distributed in the outside world, and he also taught Casey the ways to contact those people from Guanling in the outside world, telling Casey that no matter what his needs were, he could seek help from the people from Guanling.

As long as Casey returned to the outside world, he would become the spokesman of Guanling in the outside world, and he would have the same power as Terence, and could call on all the resources of Guanling as a means to confront the Turner family.

After clearing the air, Terence patted Casey's shoulder and smiled, "You are my greatest pride in my life."

Casey nodded seriously at Terence and said, "I won't let you down."

After the brief reunion, what awaited Casey was still a parting, but now that he knew that Terence was still alive and had become the owner of Guanling, he finally could relieve.

The two of them chatted about some commonplace things, and Casey told Terence that he had gotten married. Terence looked very happy when he heard this, and asked Casey if he was a grandfather yet.

Casey shook his head with a smile and told Terence that he didn't have a child yet, but when Terence was able to get

out of Guanling, maybe he would have a grandchild.

After a long time, Casey got up and walked towards the outside, and as he reached the door, Terence called him back again.

"You must be careful out there, and remember, don't provoke the people of the Pantheon." Terence said seriously.

In the helicopter, Casey looked down at this place that existed in the middle of a mountain range, comparable to the Seven Wonders of the World. He was full of emotional thoughts.

This time, he came to Guanling, he had learned a lot. Of course, the biggest reward was that he made to meet Terence.

As he watched Guanling gradually becoming smaller, Casey also withdrew his gaze.

He took a deep breath, then slowly closed his eyes and began to think about what he should do next.

It would take him a day and a night to get back to J City from Guanling, even by helicopter. He missed Edith so much, and he wondered what she was doing now. When he came back, he couldn't wait to have a good time with her.

In H City, in the villa of Tomson Riviera. Edith was sitting in front of the window, both eyes staring out of the window. She looked very confused and her face was full of doubt, as if she was struggling with something she couldn't figure out.

After a long time, the door of the room was pushed to open and a maid came in and said respectfully to Edith, "Miss, it's

time for you to eat."

Only then did Edith come to her sense and turn to look at her, finding that the maid had already pushed the food cart over.

"You can put it there, I'll eat later." Edith said.

The maid nodded and put everything on the food cart to the table, and after getting it done, she bowed to Edith and turned around and left.

As soon as the maid left, the man with the dragon head walking stick in his hand walked in and smiled at Edith, "Is the food not to your liking? You've eaten very little in the past few days, you've just recovered, it is not good for your health if you eat only a little."

Edith looked up at the man and didn't answer the question, but said, "Father, I still can't remember anything, I can't recall my past memories, but my instincts tell me that I don't belong here before, and sometimes I still wonder if you are my father or not."

The man laughed and said, "My silly daughter, of course I am your father, you are just under the illusion of being injured."

"But I feel like I've lost someone very important, my instincts make me want to look for this person, but I can't remember who this person really is, and it's causing me great pain." Edith replied.

"Edith, the doctor has said that this is just a nervous delusion that occurs after you have been injured. If you lose anyone, is it not clear to me as your father? This is because you have not

rested well." The man replied.

Edith nodded and said, "Okay."

"Edith, you have to remember that your name is Sylvie Sue, you are the daughter of Darius Sue, the princess of the entire business empire in H City. It doesn't matter if you can't recall your past, what matters is your future, after you have fully recovered, I will take you to meet some people, if they can't help you to bring back your past memories, then let them be your future memories."

"We have to look into the future and come out of the memories of the past, this may be a gift from God to you."

The man spoke to Edith with a solemn face.

Edith smiled at the man, although she still felt that the memories of the past were important to her, but since she couldn't recall anything, she couldn't force herself. Darius was right, since she couldn't recall the past, she should look to the future.

"Thank you, I'm lucky to have a father like you." Edith said.

In J City, CZ Community.

In the middle of the living room, Amara was dragging a suitcase out of Jennifer's room.

Jennifer was just coming back from the supermarket, and when she saw this scene, she asked hurriedly, "Sis Amara, what are you doing?"

Amara's hair was a bit dishevelled and she looked haggard and weak. Since Nicolas had a fight with her last time, he had not come back for several days. She had thought that there was no way for Nicolas to get out of her grasp, and

with no place to sleep, Nicolas would definitely come back obediently in the end, and then she would be able to take it out on Nicolas.

But she seemed to have underestimated Nicolas's determination this time, and since he had left that day, Nicolas had not returned, which made Amara feel abandoned.

Only this feeling did not last long before it turned into the feeling of being betrayed by Nicolas, and she felt that everyone had betrayed her and that everyone was against her.

Edith broke off the mother-daughter relationship with her and disappeared from J City afterwards. Nicolas left home in a fit of temper because of this incident and did not return for a few days. In the past, it was impossible to happen.

In the end, Amara still blamed everything on Casey, thinking that everything was Casey's fault.

She would never realize her own problems.

Amara stared at Jennifer and said, "I lost my daughter, my man, my family is broke now. All of you are against me, don't think that I, Amara, am easy to be bullied, even if all of you are gone, I can still live a good life, you are no longer needed here, from today you don't need to work in my house."

When Jennifer heard Amara's words, she had a helpless expression on her face and said, "Sis Amara, listen to me, you really did something wrong this time, you can't be too aggressive, when you should admit your mistakes, it's better to admit them, if you keep on

being so stubborn, this family will fall apart sooner or later."

Amara immediately glared at her and said, "When does it become your turn to lecture me? What's wrong with me? I'm doing this for the good of my daughter, and that wimp Nicolas dared to argue with me over this. I think all of you have been brainwashed by Casey, he is the one to be blamed, it is his fault that things end up like this!"

When Jennifer saw that she couldn't persuade Amara, she shook her head and said, "This family is ruined by you, it has nothing to do with Casey."

"Get out of my sight! Take your things and get out of my house, and don't let me see you again!" Amara got furious immediately, pointing at Jennifer's nose and shouting at her.

As Edith disappeared and Nicolas left, Jennifer also felt that there was no need for her to stay here anymore, otherwise Amara would definitely keep taking it out on her.

She walked over, grabbed her suitcase, turned around and walked towards the outside, and said to Amara, "Take care of yourself."

As soon as Jennifer went out, Amara heavily shut the door.

She took her suitcase downstairs and walked towards the outside, and only when she was on the road did it occur to her that she didn't know where she was going.

As she walked along the road, she was thinking about her future. Jennifer finally decided to go to find her daughter and think about what to do next.

Perhaps she would have to come back, after all, Casey didn't know what had happened at home, and she would have to come back and explain to him what it was all about.

Just as she reached the entrance of an alleyway, several people suddenly rushed out from inside and dragged her straight into the alleyway.

Jennifer was filled with panic, not knowing what these people were doing, and was very frightened in her heart.

"What are you doing? Let go of me, or I'll call out." Jennifer shouted at the men.

"Shouting for help? Do you think it is working?" A voice came out at this time.

Jennifer turned her head to look over and found that the person walking over was actually Albie.

"Albie, what do you want? Just tell them to let me go!" Jennifer shouted.

Albie snorted and said, "If you want me to let you go, it's fine, tell me where Casey has gone and I will let you go, otherwise, don't blame me for being heartless."

After taking over the Wonhu Company, Albie had been calculating how to take revenge on Casey.

Before Margaret left, she instructed him to make sure to find trouble for Casey, and as for the Davies family, there was no need for him to worry about it, Margaret would naturally deal with it.

"You son of bitch, you only know to find trouble for others all day long, I think you are all fed up and have no time to spare!" Jennifer, who was always gentle, finally couldn't help herself after knowing Albie's purpose, and followed

Amara's example by bursting out a four-letter word.

Chapter 465 I'm In a Bad Mood

In front of the Patel family's company.

Casey waited here with a bouquet of flowers by his hand, wearing an expectant smile on his face.

He had finally returned to J City after all these troubles, and the first thing he did when he returned here was naturally to come to see Edith and give her a surprise.

As the saying goes, absence makes the heart grow fonder. Casey was very excited now, and he had even thought of what he would do after meeting Edith later.

He walked towards the Patel family's company and glanced at the flowers he was holding, but when he entered the Patel family's lobby, the smile on his face disappeared.

The entire lobby of the Patel family's company was empty, with no one working there, and even the desks were nearly half missing, with all kinds of documents scattering on the floor, giving the impression that the building had been emptied.

His heart tightened, as he wondered what had happened and why there was no one in the Patel family's company. He ran over to the lift and reached the floor where Edith's office was located, which was still in the same condition as the lobby, and Edith's office had long been emptied as well.

Casey threw the bouquet of flowers he was holding onto the floor, then hurriedly took out his mobile phone and dialed Edith's number.



"The number you have dialed is switched off." After calling a dozen times, Casey received the same reply. He took a deep breath, already wondering in his heart that something must have happened in J City during his absence.

He hurriedly ran out from the Patel family's company and took a taxi to CZ Community.

The company grew so rapidly that it was natural for it to change its location.

Casey comforted himself in his heart.

When he arrived at CZ Community, standing in front of his house, he knocked the door hurriedly since he forgot to take his key when he left home.

Soon, Amara wearing unkempt appearance came to open the door. The moment she saw Casey, Amara slammed the door again.

Casey's heart beat faster, wondering what was going on, and he shouted through the door, "Mum, what's wrong with you? Where is Edith? Why is her phone off?"

"You are a jinx, our family end up like this because of you, if it isn't for you, how could my daughter have suffered such a thing, you are a sinner, you can't repay what you owe our family in your life, I don't want to see you, get out of here!"

Amara shouted towards the outside, after which there was no more sound.

Casey knocked on the door for a long time, but never got a response.

He cursed in his heart, turned around and went downstairs, called Conor, and took a taxi to Starry Night Club

afterwards.

Half an hour later.

In Starry Night Club, Casey sat in front of both Conor and Morgan, his face somewhat looked gloomy.

Conor and Morgan were both looking at Casey cautiously, as if they were looking at a time bomb.

"What exactly happened in J City while I was away, and why has the Patel family's company been emptied? Where is my wife? Didn't I ask you guys to protect her secretly all the time? Why can't I call her?" Casey asked.

After a long time, Conor sighed and took a step towards the front and said,

"Casey, take it easy for now, I will tell you what happened in J City recently, but you must calm down first, now that it's been done, even if you are in a hurry, it is useless."

"The more you say the more anxious I get, just tell me what's wrong with Edith!" Casey said impatiently.

Conor gritted his teeth and said, "She... disappeared."

"Disappeared? Why would she go missing? Didn't I tell you to send someone to follow her all the time? Now this J City, isn't it all your world, why would she go missing?" Casey asked anxiously.

"Calm down first, I'll tell you the whole story, everything that happened, it all started because of Margaret." Conor said.

Casey immediately frowned and asked, "Didn't she already die? Why would these things still be related to her?"

"We are not sure what this is all about, I

will tell you from the beginning, when I finish, you will know what happened in J City during the time you were away."

Conor said.

Casey took a deep breath and nodded at Conor, signaling him to start from the beginning.

Conor immediately organized his thoughts and began to tell the story from the time Edith was almost abducted by human traffickers.

Casey listened to Conor's narrative with his brows getting tighter and tighter, he didn't expect the dead Margaret would appear in J City again, nor did he expect Margaret would be able to set up the Wonhu Company in J City.

After hearing that Albie, together with Amara bankrupted the Patel family's company and that Edith had run away in heartbreak and had an accident in the suburbs, Casey couldn't wait to go back to CZ Community and to break Amara's arms and legs, throwing her into the woods to feed the wolves.

"This is the whole story, Margaret should have gotten help from someone to do these things, with her own strength, there is no way she could have created another Wonhu Company."

"We got the news not long ago that Margaret has now gone to B City, and she doesn't deliberately cover her tracks, as if she isn't afraid of being discovered. We have contacted the Davies family and asked them to keep an eye on her. It seems that the reason why she went to B City is that she is looking for trouble for the Davies family. What we don't expect is that Margaret

would have the capital to make the Davies family helpless."

Conor said, his face also revealing a trace of doubt, obviously he did not understand how in the world Margaret was able to fight against the Davies family.

Casey's first reaction after hearing Conor's words was to think of the Turner family that Terence had told him before. The only family that Casey knew of that could easily stand up to the Davies family was the Turner family. Before he returned, Terence had told him that the Turner family was already planning to make a move against the Davies family in B City.

Only at this time he didn't have the time to think about these things, all he cared about now was Edith's whereabouts.

"Where is Edith? It's been a long time, hasn't a single clue been found?" Casey stared at Conor and asked.

A hint of guilt appeared on Conor's face as he shook his head.

Casey directly clutched a cup on the table and that cup instantly shattered, scaring Morgan to tremble.

"Didn't you say that before Edith disappeared, she met Lily? The two of them were in an accident together, Edith disappeared, then where is Lily? How is her condition now?" Casey asked again.

"Lily didn't go missing, it was said that she was hit by the lorry and knocked out by more than ten meters, afterwards she was sent to the best hospital in B City, she is still in a coma. At that time Lily was knocked off in the middle of the road, while Edith just fell on the

roadside, so we suspect that when the lorry crashed over, Lily pushed Edith away, that's why this happened." Conor explained.

Hearing this, Casey's gaze immediately became sharper and both his fists had clenched up tightly.

"All those who are related to this matter, I will not spare any of them!" Casey's voice was stern and terrifying.

He knew that the culprit of this matter was Margaret and the Turner family behind Margaret, so naturally Casey would not let them go, but before that, Casey still had to deal with those guys who were pushing for it, which naturally included Amara and Albie.

What Casey could not imagine was that Amara would help Albie to bankrupt the Patel family's company and force Edith to break off her relationship with her. This time, Casey would not show her any mercy. No matter what Edith's current condition was, Amara had to be punished in some way.

Just as Casey got up, intending to go back to CZ Community and find Amara to ask her about this matter, a commotion suddenly came from outside the Starry Night Club.

Casey looked at the entrance of the bar and saw a man in a dark-coloured practice uniform leading a group of people into the Starry Night Club.

Those people looked aggressive, and at first glance, they were not good visitors. Conor and Morgan both turned their heads to look over, and both of them frowned.

Casey noticed the two men's reactions.

According to their reactions, with the strength of the two of them, there shouldn't be anyone else in J City now who could make them afraid, it seemed that these people who came in now were not simple.

He stood up and looked at Conor and asked, "Who are these people?"

"They are from Wonhu Company, the head is named Rogers, with the title of Shura, he is not from J City, he should have been sent by Margaret from B City, specifically to find trouble for us, this person is extremely strong, even though my strength and Morgan's strength have improved greatly, we are still no match for him, he wants to replace me and become the underground emperor of J City. During this period of time, he has come to look for trouble several times."

Conor explained.

Casey nodded, snickering in his heart, what bullshit Shura, he had even defeated the Human King at Guanling, how could this kind of loser be his opponent.

It was just that he was now burning with anger in his heart and was thinking of an opportunity to vent it, since these people had taken the initiative to look for fight, he would not be polite to them.

"What's your decision now? The position of underground emperor of J City, are you going to give it up voluntarily or let me grab it from my hands? You have already known my strength, if you let me start the fight, you won't have a good end." Rogers stared at Conor and Morgan and challenged, directly ignoring Casey, who he felt was

unremarkable and should not be a formidable figure.

"Hurry up and surrender in front of our boss, our boss is a Shura with dozens of people died under his hands, the terror he brings is not something you can afford, just kneel down and beg for forgiveness, give up your name as the underground emperor of J City, then our boss will let you go!" The brothers behind Rogers shouted at them.

Conor was about to take a step forward, but was immediately stopped by Casey.

"I'm in a bad mood, just leave them to me, I just need some sandbags to vent my anger!"

Chapter 466 It Sounds Good to Die Like This

When Conor heard Casey's words, he did not speak to Rogers anymore. He looked at Casey and said, "Rogers is indeed amazing. I and Morgan can't defeat him. If you want to fight him, you must be careful."

"Don't worry. I know what I am doing."

After Casey finished speaking, he walked towards Rogers.

Morgan glanced at Conor and said,

"Why don't we rush up together?"

Anyway, we just need to win. So Casey doesn't have to fight alone."

Conor was also a bit hesitated. He knew that Casey was great, but the strength of Rogers was not bad. He felt that Rogers might be stronger than Casey. So he was worried about whether Casey could defeat Rogers alone.

They didn't know what Casey experienced in Guanling. If they could receive news from Guanling, they would

not have this kind of worries.

Now Casey had released all the power in his body. It was his master who asked him to "hide" the power in his body back then. Casey himself did not know how to hide his power, so once he released it, he couldn't hide it anymore.

Moreover, with Casey's current level, there was no need to hide. He was now in a state of heyday at all times.

If someone wanted to defeat him now, unless he could ask five Kacper or ten top ten masters on List of the Ares to fight with Casey, otherwise, it was impossible to defeat Casey who was in the best state.

After struggling for a while, Conor said, "Let him go by himself first. If he can't hold it, we can go to help him. Logically, Casey will not be impulsive. Maybe Edith's affairs drive him mad. Just let him vent his anger, which is also necessary."

Morgan also nodded and then turned to look towards Casey.

Seeing Casey walking towards him, Rogers curled his lips, and said, "Boy, are you trying to run away under my nose? Don't you think you are a little too naive?"

"I'm here to teach you a lesson." Casey stood in front of the crowd.

Rogers sneered suddenly. Obviously, he was disdainful of Casey's words.

Rogers' men behind him also looked at Casey mockingly, thinking that Casey was just kidding.

"Only you? You want to teach our boss a lesson? Even if you three rush up together, you might not be our boss'



matches. I think you should let your other two bros help you. Then our boss doesn't have to waste time to teach you guys one by one." A man next to Rogers shouted.

"I can kill you." Casey glanced at all of them and said coldly.

"Stop bluffing. Do you really think you can be our boss' match? Have you heard Shura?"

"Where did this person jump out? How ignorant he is! Look at him, he doesn't seem to have any strength at all. I think I can knock him down!"

"I've seen a lot of people who are like him. They all like to bluff. When he sees the strength of the boss, he won't have the guts to say such words."

...

Rogers took a look at Casey, then took a step forward, and said with a smile, "Boy, I admire you. It's just that you only have the guts but you don't have enough strength. That's stupid."

"Do you know why I'm called Shura. What I like most is to watch my opponent die under my torture. I remember the last time there was one person standing in front of me and yelling at me. In the end, I broke his wrists and ankles. He lay on the ground and watched me crush his bones one by one. He was not killed by me in the end, but was scared to death by my torture. What do you think about the way to die?"

Casey squinted at Rogers, and said, "It's not bad."

Rogers was taken aback by Casey's answer, and then asked, "So you also

want to be tortured to death by me using this method?"

The people behind Rogers laughed loudly. One of them said, "So funny. How stupid he is! He actually came here to let our boss kill him. He actually said that the method of death our boss said is not bad. It seemed that he was scared by our boss and lost his mind."

"I mean, you will die like this."

Casey said to Rogers. Then he rushed forward with a stride, hitting Rogers' chest.

Upon seeing this, Rogers let out a cold snort. He also made a quick move, intending to block Casey's punch first, and then catch him again, pressing him on the ground to teach him a lesson. Rogers stretched out his hand to block Casey's fist and already prepared to cope with Casey's next move. But just when he touched Casey's fist, a force beyond his imagination directly swallowed his palm. His hand followed Casey's fist to hit his chest directly. The bones in that hand shattered in an instant. He was hit away directly.

After falling to the ground, Rogers vomited a mouthful of blood. His face was full of pain. The hand he had just blocked Casey's fist was already dead. Rogers' men who were still laughing at Casey were dumbfounded when they saw this scene. They all stared at Casey in shock. Many people were so scared that they hurried back towards the back, as if they saw the devil coming out of hell.

"Why... why is he so strong? The boss... was knocked down in just one move?"

Both Conor and Morgan stared at this scene. Both of them were ready to rush to support Casey just now. After all, in their opinion, Rogers' strength was too terrifying. Casey himself might not be able to defeat Rogers alone.

However, the facts were not what they thought. Casey only used one move to knock Rogers down. Only when Conor and Morgan team up with each other could they defeat Rogers.

It was horrible!

"OMG, Casey is awesome. How could he be so powerful? I remember he was not like this before. Otherwise, I would have been beaten to death by him a long time ago." Morgan muttered to himself.

"It seems that he should have experienced something we could not think of. I didn't expect his strength to become so terrifying. Now in the world, I am afraid that there are few people who can defeat him." Conor was also in astonishment.

What they didn't know was that Casey's strength had reached this level a long time ago, but Casey had never used all his strength before.

Casey walked towards Rogers. Rogers' men all looked at Casey in horror, not knowing what to do.

"Damn it... What are you doing? Punch him!" Rogers, who fell on the ground, yelled at his men.

Those men took a deep breath. Some of them rushed towards Casey, while some chose to run away directly.

Casey slapped one of Rogers' men away. These people couldn't cause any

threats to Casey. After a while, many of them lay on the ground.

Seeing Casey so horrible, the rest of Rogers' men were already too scared to step forward. Soon, they all fled from Starry Night Club. No one cared about Rogers anymore.

Casey walked in front of Rogers and looked down at him. Rogers was full of horror. Looking at Casey, he felt that Casey was the real Shura who came out of hell, and his so-called Shura was bullshit.

"Let me go. I promise to leave J City immediately. I will never come to you guys and make trouble for you again in the future." Rogers said tremblingly.

"Don't you think it's too late to say this kind of thing?" Casey stared at Rogers expressionlessly, "That kind of method to die you just said is really good. Since you admit you have already killed so many people, then if I kill you, it can be considered a way to uphold justice."

"No... don't, you let me go. As long as you let me go, I am willing to be your slave and work for you for the rest of my life." Rogers said quickly.

"Sorry. I don't need a slave like you."

Casey said, then leaned down, grabbed Rogers' intact hand, and broke his wrist forcefully.

Rogers screamed. His face was full of despair. He originally thought that he would be able to snatch the title of the underground emperor in J City when he came over today. However, this guy who appeared suddenly solved him with one move.

Now this guy still was tormenting him

according to the method he said. He regretted what he said just now. However, even if he was so regretful, it was useless. That Rogers provoked was Casey who was in rage. In this state, Casey would not give him any way to survive. Since Rogers had something to do with Margaret, Casey absolutely couldn't let him go.

After that, Casey broke Rogers's ankles, making Rogers completely lose his ability to move. Rogers could only lie on the ground, waiting for Casey's trial. Casey raised his foot and stepped on Rogers' forearm. As soon as he applied force, the bones there would break directly.

"You have eight bones in your limbs. I'm not as perverted as you. Today I will only break your eight bones. If you can survive, you will be lucky. But if you can't survive, you will deserve it."

After speaking, Casey stepped on Rogers's other arm without mercy. Before Casey completely crushed the eight bones of Rogers' body, Rogers already died. He died in extreme pain. His face was distorted and looked very horrible.

After solving Rogers, Casey walked up to Conor and Morgan and said, "Let your men deal with it."

Conor nodded and immediately went to arrange it. Morgan glanced at Casey and asked, "Casey, what are we going to do next?"

Casey narrowed his eyes and said, "Go to CZ Community to find Amara."

Chapter 467 Beat Up Amara  
At CZ Community.

Amara sat on the sofa, recalling the scene where Casey appeared at the door of the house just now. She felt angry.

But after Casey left, she sat on the sofa and calmed down. Suddenly, she became a little frightened.

Although she hated Casey and always despised Casey, one problem she couldn't ignore was that Casey was a big shot in J City now. Besides, he had a deep relationship with Davies family. It was not an ordinary person like her who could contend.

Even her TC International Hotel was given by Casey.

Now the company of Patel family went bankrupt and Edith's disappearance had something to do with her. If Casey came back to learn about the situation, he wouldn't let her go easily.

So now she was a little fidgeting, thinking about what to do if Casey came to her.

"Why didn't he die outside? Why did he come back? I'm already annoyed enough. He still wants to make me angry." Amara said to herself.

At this moment, a knock on the door suddenly sounded outside. Amara was so scared that she was shivering.

She quickly got up, walked to the door, and glanced outside through the cat's eyes. Then she found that it was Casey, Conor and Morgan who were standing outside. She was stunned.

Looking at Casey's face, he should have known about Edith's affairs. He must come back to teach her a lesson this time.

Amara felt nervous. She didn't know what to do. She thought about pretending that there was no one at home. After Casey left here, she would pack her things quickly and then left here.

"I know you are inside. Open the door. Otherwise, I will open it by myself directly." Casey's voice sounded.

Amara was shocked. She didn't expect that Casey knew that she was at the door. She was in a horror suddenly. This guy was indeed a devil. He must have come out of hell. No wonder he always brought disasters to her family.

"Maybe this guy is just bluffing. I didn't make much movement just now. How could he know that I was inside? Even if he knows it, I won't open the door.

Could he still break in? The door is do sturdy. I don't believe he can break in."

Amara murmured.

"Give you three seconds. My patience is limited." Casey said again.

Amara sneered, and murmured, "Even if you give me 30 minutes, I still won't open the door. I think you are just stupid. If you are a little smart, don't push me. Just get out of here."

Casey counted silently for three seconds. Seeing that Amara hadn't opened the door, he didn't intend to waste time any more. He stepped back two steps directly, then lifted his feet to kick the door violently.

Bang.

The door was kicked open. Amara, who was still leaning on the door and looking into the cat's eyes, was hit by the door and fell to the ground, screaming in

pain.

"Yeah, my face, are you going to knock me to death? Bastard, you broke my door. You are not welcome here. Get out of here." Amara covered her face and wailed.

Casey walked in with Conor and Morgan. He looked at Amara who was sitting on the ground expressionlessly, with a hint of coldness in his eyes.

"Why did you help Albie to make the company go bankrupt? Don't you know that the company was Edith's painstaking effort? If it weren't for what you did, how could Edith leave in anger? If you don't do such things, how could Edith disappear? Do you know how big mistake you have made?" There wasn't any slightest emotion in Casey's voice. When Amara heard Casey's words, she was so angry. She said with full of resentment. "My fault? Don't talk nonsense here. This is all your fault. Right, the company is Edith's painstaking effort. But she was just working for you. You just use Edith to make money for you. I did this only to get her out of your control."

"Edith's disappearance is also your fault. If it weren't for the disaster you brought to our family, how could this happen? I haven't come to you to get even. But you came here to teach me. Are you qualified to teach me?"

There was a cold light flashing in Casey's eyes. He said coldly, "Have you ever thought that without these things you did or without your prejudice against me, these things would not happen at all? Until now, you still think these things



are my fault?"

Amara thought for a while. Then she realized that if she didn't get involved in these things, everything would not have become so bad, which made her feel guilty all of a sudden.

"Don't... don't think you can shirk responsibility by saying a few words here! Even if I have a certain responsibility, the main reason for these things is still on you. Do you think you can shirk it?" Amara arrogantly argued.

"Then you tell me what responsibilities should I take?" Casey asked.

Amara was speechless for a while and didn't know what to say.

"Edith is your daughter, but you always embarrass her. You put her in a dilemma again and again. You even ruined her efforts and harmed her by conspiring with others. Are you worthy of being her mother?"

Casey walked in front of Amara and squatted down, his eyes full of questioning.

Amara only felt that her soul was penetrated by Casey's gaze. She did not dare to look at Casey.

Then, she resisted the discomfort. She stared at Casey and shouted, "Why am I not worthy of being her mother? My daughter was brainwashed by you.

Nicolas and Jennifer all have been brainwashed by you. You are the culprit. Don't want to shirk responsibility!"

Casey directly raised his hand and slapped Amara, showing no mercy.

"I take my responsibility, but do you dare to take your responsibility?" Casey stared at Amara.

He never felt he was able to dispense with responsibility on the matter that Edith had an accident. He thought that the reason why Edith suffered this was because he did not protect Edith well. Because of him, Margaret would attack Edith.

So Casey was guilty and self-blaming. He knew his responsibilities and never planned to avoid it.

Amara, as the main driver of this incident, had never admitted her fault. She had always pushed everything to Casey, saying that Casey was disaster source, which became Amara's ultimate excuse.

This was something Casey couldn't stand.

"Why do I have to take the responsibility? It's all your fault. It's none of my business!" Amara still did not repent.

Casey slapped Amara again.

"You still dare to hit me? How dare you! If others know it, you will go to the hell!" Amara said sharply.

"So what? You should be punished for your fault!"

Casey grabbed Amara by the collar, lifted her from the ground, and kept slapping her.

Amara kept resisting, scratching towards Casey with both hands. Casey didn't care about it at all. He kept slapping Amara, venting the anger.

In a short while, Amara felt a little dizzy. Her two hands dropped. Some blood came out from the corners of her mouth. She looked sluggish.

If this continued, Amara might be killed

by Casey.

Seeing this, Conor, who was standing behind, took a step forward and said, "It's almost enough. She might die if you keep hitting her like this."

"She made such a huge mistake but didn't admit it. What if I kill her?" Casey was already a bit angry. If Amara wasn't Edith's mother, she would have become a corpse now.

Hearing what Casey said, Amara shivered visibly.

Casey slapped Amara a few more times, and then threw her to the ground.

Conor couldn't help shaking his head.

This was Casey's family affair. He couldn't intervene, so he could only watch it like this.

Casey stared at Amara who was dying, and said coldly, "Do you know you are wrong?"

Amara looked at Casey with horror. She knew that if she still didn't admit mistakes now, Casey would really kill her.

But she was unwilling. She still believed that she was not wrong. All of this was caused by Casey.

In her opinion, she was Edith's mother. No matter what, Casey couldn't really kill her.

The thought flashed in her mind. Amara glanced at Casey, and said with difficulty, "It's all... your fault!"

Casey's immediately clenched his fists. He was about to step forward to beat up Amara.

At this moment, Conor hurriedly stopped Casey and said, "Just now, I got the news that Albie arrested that nanny who

works for you. He is in Wonhu Company now. I don't know what he wants to do."

Chapter 468 Let Albie Get Out to See Me

Casey narrowed his eyes. He wanted to kill Albie.

He didn't expect Albie to be so arrogant. Not only did Albie make the company of Patel family go bankrupt and make Edith missing, now he dared to arrest Jennifer. In Casey's view, everything Albie did deserved to die.

"Contact Charles, let him go to Wonhu Company with us. I want to see what Albie is like now. He actually dares to be so arrogant!" Casey said.

Conor nodded immediately and took out his mobile phone to call Charles.

Casey looked down at Amara, who was dying on the ground, and said with a cold voice, "I won't kill you today, but it doesn't mean that your life belongs to you. If you never admit your mistakes, I will let you pay the price after I find Edith."

After speaking, Casey turned and walked outside, ignoring Amara anymore.

After Amara heard Casey's words, she couldn't help shaking. She believed that Casey would do what he said.

Instinctive fear made her tremble. She didn't dare to say anything to refute Casey.

After waiting for them to leave, Amara lay on the ground weakly, letting out a long sigh of relief.

At Wonhu Company.

In a lounge, Albie and a few bodyguards stared at Jennifer who had fallen in the

corner, sneering.

Jennifer was a little flustered at this time, with bruises on her face. After Albie brought her back, he didn't show any mercy to her. Albie never treated her as a woman who was about his mother's age.

"I advise you to quickly tell me Casey's whereabouts. You are just a nanny hired by him. There is no need for you to think about Casey. You should already know my method. It will not be long that Casey will be killed by me. It's useless for you to help him like this." Albie stared at Jennifer and said.

Jennifer glared at Albie, her eyes full of resentment. She said coldly, "I don't know where Casey went, but even if I knew it, I would never tell you. Casey is much better than you. I have also heard about you. Compared with Casey, you are like a wimp!"

Albie's face suddenly sank. What he didn't want to hear now was that some people said that he was not as good as Casey. This had become a taboo for him, especially after he took over Wonhu Company.

Margaret told him that he didn't have to care about Davies family in B City.

Margaret let him go against Casey at his will. Now, he owned Wonhu Company. So in J City, Albie was not afraid of Casey at all.

Now Jennifer actually said that he was more like a wimp than Casey, which naturally made him feel unhappy. He walked directly in front of Jennifer and slapped her directly.

Jennifer covered her face and said

angrily, "Even if you hit me, in my eyes, you are still inferior to Casey. In addition to beating me to threaten me, which point can you compare to Casey?"

Albie clenched his fists and cursed, "Damn it, bitch! Casey, that wimp, is just a little lucky than me. Otherwise, he would have long been unable to stay in J City!"

After speaking, Albie wanted to hit Jennifer. At this moment, someone opened the door and said, "Boss, the Casey you are looking for has brought someone to our company. It seems that he comes to you."

Albie was taken aback when he heard the man's words. Then he stopped. A sneer appeared on his face.

"I didn't expect this idiot to take the initiative to come here himself.

Hahaha... Since he came here by himself, don't blame me for being rude."

Albie turned to look at Jennifer, "You will know who is the wimp. Just wait to see Casey kneel down in front of me and beg for mercy!"

After speaking, he turned and walked out, while saying to the bodyguards, "Bring her with me. When she sees Casey's miserable endings in front of me, I want to see whether she dares to say such words just now."

Casey, Conor and Morgan walked in the lobby of Wonhu Company.

Everyone in the lobby looked towards them. Many of them had worked in the company of Patel family before.

During this period of time, Albie had been looking for Casey. Everyone in the company knew about that Albie wanted

to teach Casey a lesson. The company was established to fight against Casey. They were infected by the company culture for a long time. Under the circumstances, the people at Wonhu Company had big hostility towards Casey.

Those who came to Wonhu Company from the company of Patel family were still opposed to Wonhu Company at first, but after learning about the strength of Wonhu Company, they also accepted the conditions given here. In their opinion, the company of Patel family had no way to compare with Wonhu Company. Even Casey was probably not an opponent of Wonhu Company.

"Isn't that Casey? Hasn't Mr. Albie been looking for him all this time? I didn't expect that he would take the initiative to come here by himself."

"I heard that Mr. Albie wanted to teach Casey a lesson. I didn't expect that Casey would take the initiative to come here. Isn't this asking for trouble for himself?"

"I heard that Mr. Albie is not afraid of Davies family behind Casey. It is said that there is a big power behind Wonhu Company. Even Davies family can't compare with this big power. Even if Casey is not bad, he can't beat Mr. Albie."

"Really? So it seems that our choice is right. The treatment here is much better than that of the company of Patel family. I am happy that the company of Patel family has closed down."

...

After Casey, Conor and Morgan walked

to the center of the lobby, they stopped.

Casey glance around and said loudly,

"Let Albie get out to see me!"

Casey's voice was so loud, with strong penetrating power, and instantly echoed in everyone's ears.

"I didn't expect you to come to my company and dare to be so arrogant. You really don't take me seriously. It's a pity that I, Albie, am no longer what I used to be. Even if you are Casey, I'm still not afraid of you!" Albie also said.

Everyone could hear that he deliberately increased the volume, but it was still too far from Casey's voice.

Casey turned to look at Albie, and said coldly, "Let go of Jennifer."

"It turns out that you came here to save your nanny. Casey. I didn't expect that you would be so worried about a nanny. Maybe you have an affair with her? So you're so anxious now?" Albie said with a smile.

Everyone in the lobby immediately laughed.

Casey narrowed his eyes. There were murderous looks in his eyes. He said coldly, "Go to the hell!"

"Go to the hell? I'm afraid that you are not qualified to say this to me. Bring that nanny over. Casey is anxious. We can't prevent the couple from meeting! Hahaha..." Albie sneered.

Soon, a few bodyguards brought Jennifer over.

Seeing Jennifer's swollen face with some bruise on it, Casey immediately clenched his fist, and rushed towards the bodyguards without saying a word. When everyone saw this, they all



mocked.

"Casey is really courageous. He actually directly fights with them. Does he think these bodyguards suck?"

However, before they finished mock Casey, they were shocked by the scene in front of them.

After Casey arrived in front of the bodyguards, he directly knocked the two bodyguards down with one punch and one kick, and then he quickly turned around to knock the other two bodyguards down with two punches. The four bodyguards were like as fragile as paper men, falling to the ground and convulsing.

Chapter 470 Nothing Impossible

"Okay." There was a woman's voice over there. She didn't ask why or Casey's identity. Their task was that as long as someone called at this exclusive number, they would agree to him no matter what the request was.

The phone number was not fixed. There was a formula. According to the date of each day, there was different numbers. So Casey didn't worry about that this exclusive number would be leaked. After all, this number was different every day. As long as the formula was not leaked, there was no problem.

After the call, Casey turned to look at Albie, and said, "Wait ten minutes. After it, I want to see if you can still laugh so happily."

Albie didn't take Casey's words seriously at all. He said, "Okay, I'll wait ten minutes. I don't believe that you can really make my company go bankrupt in ten minutes. You wish!"

When the people at Wonhu Company heard what Albie said, they all laughed. Obviously, they all felt that what Casey said didn't make any sense.

Both Conor and Charles looked at Casey with some doubts. They didn't hear what Casey said when Casey called, so they didn't know why Casey let Albie wait for ten minutes.

"Casey, why are we waiting here for ten minutes? Is it possible that after ten minutes, we can deal with them?"

Charles asked.

Conor also looked at Casey curiously. Although they already knew that even TY Group had no way to deal with Wonhu Company, they all believed that Casey definitely had a way.

"Ten minutes later, Wonhu Company will go bankrupt." Casey spoke lightly, as if to say something that had nothing to do with him.

Their eyes immediately widened. They looked at Casey in disbelief. Casey's words were really surprising them.

"Casey, are you kidding us? The background of Wonhu company is not weak. It is impossible to let them go bankrupt in ten minutes." Charles still couldn't believe it.

"In this world, nothing is impossible. If you think it is impossible, it will be just because you haven't reached that level yet." Casey said.

Charles swallowed. He realized Casey changed. It seemed that Casey had gained a lot when he had been away from J City for so long this time. Casey had contacted with some really strong people. Otherwise, Casey would not

have said that.

After almost ten minutes.

"Casey, it's almost ten minutes. Didn't you let me wait ten minutes? Ten minutes is almost over. I didn't see you do anything. Are you kidding me?" Albie shouted at Casey.

The employees at Wonhu Company looked at Casey disdainfully. They all felt that nothing could happen within ten minutes.

Not long after Albie finished saying that sentence, he received a message. He took it out and looked at it. His eyes widened in an instant. He exclaimed, "Why is my company's account frozen? What happened?"

Immediately afterwards, a woman in a black uniform came down from the elevator and ran to Albie in a hurry, "Mr. Albie, something happened. Just now, the bank we worked with has called us and said from tomorrow, they would stop giving loans to our company and asked us to repay all interest within ten days. Our company's capital chain simply can't hold on!"

Albie almost called out. He grabbed the woman's shoulders and asked, "Why is this happening?"

"I... I don't know." The woman was panicked.

At this time, Albie's phone rang again. He picked it up. A cold and ruthless voice came from there, "This is the court of J City. Wonhu Company is facing bankruptcy. We have formed a bankruptcy liquidation team. They will arrive there in these several days. They will liquidate your company's capital. I

hope you can cooperate with them at that time."

The phone in Albie's hand fell to the ground all of a sudden. Albie turned his head and looked towards Casey.

Although he didn't know what happened, he knew that Casey must have something to do with these things.

At this moment, Casey stared at Albie with a smile on his face, just as Albie laughed at him just now.

"What...what did you do to my company? What the hell did you do! Why did they say that my company is going bankrupt? How could it be so!"

Albie shouted at Casey angrily.

"Why can't it be like so? I've told you that you couldn't laugh after ten minutes." Casey stared at Albie and said.

The people at Wonhu Company were dumbfounded when they heard Albie's words. They all looked at Albie in disbelief, thinking that they had misheard.

"What did Mr. Albie say? He said the company is going bankrupt?"

"How is this possible? No matter what, it is impossible that a company suddenly go bankrupt, right?"

"Do you remember that what Casey said just now? He let us wait for ten minutes. Now it is almost ten minutes. He made our company go bankrupt in ten minutes?"

"No! Why? How can a company as big as Wonhu Company go bankrupt so suddenly?"

"Casey... Casey is terrifying! Just ten minutes, he bankrupted Wonhu

Company?"

...

The people who mocked Casey just now were dumbfounded now, especially the previous employees of the company of Patel family. They all thought that joining Wonhu Company was a better choice, so they would mock Casey unscrupulously.

But now they found that Casey turned out to be so powerful. Within ten minutes, he made Wonhu Company go bankrupt.

On the way here, Casey had already considered the arrangements of those people after Wonhu Company went bankrupt. He asked Charles to arrange some jobs in TY Group for these people. As for those who chose to join Wonhu Company, naturally they had no such opportunity.

Now, Wonhu Company went bankrupt. Those people really had nowhere to go. Even if they regretted it now, no one would pity them.

After letting Wonhu Company go bankrupt, Casey's steps to solve Albie had also been completed. Now what Casey had to do was only to let Albie take responsibility for his mistakes. He, Conor and Morgan walked towards Albie. Albie was at a loss at this time. He was the president of Wonhu Company just now, but within ten minutes, he fell directly from the high position.

Casey just made a phone call. Then everything Albie was proud of was destroyed by Casey again. He and Casey were not on the same level at all.

"Give my company back. You bastard. You return the company to me!" Albie shouted at Casey so furiously.

"Give it back to you? What you owed me hasn't been settled yet." Casey coldly said, "Take him away. Next, I have to get even with him and let him pay the price for what he has done!"

Chapter 471 Perish the Thought!

The top floor of Wonhu Company.

In a shady room, from the window, there was a construction site behind. At this time, the construction site had been shut down, and there were not many people there.

Casey and Conor were standing opposite Albie. On the way back, Albie had been beaten by Morgan because of resistance. At this time, he had had been badly battered about the head and face.

"You gangsters! Robbers! Let me go hurriedly. What you are doing now is illegal, and you must be punished!" Albie had no way to deal with Casey, and could only shout.

"Fuck, a miserable weakling. We are hooligans? Well, are you being violated by us? Or do you want to taste my fist again?" Morgan glared at Albie.

Albie was so scared that he shrank his neck immediately, obviously very afraid of Morgan.

Casey walked up to Albie, grabbed him by the collar, and lifted him from the ground.

"Casey, let me go quickly. You have no right to keep me here. If someone outside knows it, you will go to jail. Do you want to fight the law!" Albie said and

stared at Casey.

"In J City, my law is the only law. Even if I kill you, no one will dare to trouble me," Casey said in a cold voice.

Casey's words made Albie's hair stand on end. He did not doubt Casey's words. A person who could bankrupt the Wonhu Company within ten minutes had incalculable power.

"Casey... Casey, in fact, we don't need to go against each other. Let's calm down and have a talk. I did have something wrong before. If you are enraged with me, I can apologize to you." Albie softened suddenly. He knew that in front of Casey, he didn't have any qualifications to negotiate terms at all.

"Apologize? The Patel Group went bankrupt. Edith was and Lily was hit by that car and flew more than ten meters away, but you wanted to settle all these down with a simply apology. Do you think it's possible?" Murderous spirit from Casey immediately wrapped Albie. Albie couldn't help but tremble, and quickly said, "That...that was not what I did. I just made the Patel Group bankrupt. I didn't do the rest. It was the woman. She did all of this. It was also the woman's order that I made the Patel Group go bankrupt. It has nothing to do with me!"

Casey knew that the woman Albie was talking about was Margaret, but even if Albie was used by Margaret, the mistakes he committed were still impossible to forgive.

If a person was instigated to kill someone, the instigator was guilty, but the murderer was also guilty.

What's more, Albie had always been deliberately trying to fight Edith. If he didn't want to do it in the first place, how could he be used by Margaret so easily. Casey wouldn't let Margaret go, but he wouldn't let Albie go either.

"Isn't making the Patel Group go bankrupt? If it weren't for this incident, how could Edith break with Amara? How could she go to the suburbs alone? Do you think you have no responsibility in this matter?"

As Casey said, his other hand grabbed one of Albie's fingers, and with a violent force, he directly broke his finger.

Albie screamed immediately and couldn't help resisting, but Casey was grabbing him with his other hand, and he couldn't break free anyway.

"It is to punish you for uniting with Amara to bankrupt the Patel Group."

After that, Casey grabbed Albie's other finger, breaking his finger abruptly.

"It is to punish you for making Edith heartbroken. Going to the suburbs alone, she was hurt."

Another finger was broken, Albie looked pale, and his body couldn't help shaking. On this day, he finally realized the horror belonging to Casey.

If he was given another chance, he would definitely not choose to offend Casey, nor would he trouble Edith.

Unfortunately, there was no if in this world.

"It is to punish you for not repenting, and always trying to make trouble for me and Edith."

...

In a short while, Albie's ten fingers were



broken. Every time he was about to faint in pain, another finger had been broken before he lost consciousness, making him unable to relieve his pain by fainting.

"Edith is missing now. I am desperate. I can't find her for a second and I will be in torment for a second. You will not understand my mood. Just a few broken fingers can't make up for your mistakes," Casey stared at Albie.

"Please... forgive me, I won't dare anymore, please, I really know that I was wrong," said Albie, dying.

"Perish the thought!"

Casey spoke to Albie, then carried him towards the window.

Albie seemed to have a premonition of some kind of crisis, and kept struggling, but was suppressed by Casey.

Casey opened the window. Albie's pupils shrank, and the expression on his face was like a dead body, with blue veins on his forehead violently, as if he had used his best strength in his life. However, under Casey's control, no matter how strong his strength was, it was futile.

The next moment, Casey threw Albie out without any hesitation, a scream rang out in the air, but unfortunately there was no one behind the construction site, and no one noticed Albie falling from the top floor.

After throwing Albie out, Casey turned around, looked at the people behind Conor, and said, "Let's go."

Conor and others looked solemn, and they couldn't help but straighten themselves in front of Casey, then they

noded and followed Casey out to the outside.

Downstairs, Jennifer was waiting here. Seeing Casey coming over, she greeted them hurriedly.

"Casey, how's it going? Did Albie admit he was wrong? He is incorrigible. Will he come to trouble you again even though you taught him a hard lesson?" Jennifer asked.

Casey smiled at Jennifer and said, "Don't worry, Jennifer, he will never have a chance to trouble me again in the future."

Jennifer nodded and followed Casey out. As she walked, she pondered over the meaning of Casey's words.

Suddenly, she stared at Casey and looked at Casey in shock. 'Never have a chance to make trouble. It seems that only the dead can never have a chance, right?'

She was shocked, but she didn't dare to say anything when she found Casey was so calm as if nothing had happened. She knew that Casey was great, so no matter what Casey did, she would not be too surprised.

Amara had already driven Jennifer out, and she was beaten by Casey before. She would take revenge on Jennifer if he let Jennifer go back to CZ Community. Therefore, Casey asked Conor to arrange a room for Jennifer at Starry Night Club.

On the way to Starry Night Club, Jennifer told Casey about the details of what happened at home that day, and by the way told Casey that Nicholas was also kicked out of the house by Amara.

After listening to it, Casey felt that Amara was indeed a mad woman. If Conor and Casey hadn't talked about Jennifer at that time, Casey might actually kill Amara.

Now Casey had solved Albie, and the anger in his heart had vented a lot. Thus, his killing intent for Amara was not so strong.

Although what Amara did enough to make Casey kill her a hundred times, she was Edith's mother after all. Even if Casey really wanted to kill her, he had to find Edith first.

During this period of time, he didn't plan to go to CZ Community. After he calmed down, he wanted to think about how to deal with Amara.

After returning to Starry Night Club, a room was arranged for Jennifer, and Casey and Conor were sitting and drinking together.

When returned, Casey had already notified the people in Guanling and asked them to help look for Edith. With Guanling's power, the probability of finding Edith was still very high.

Just a minute without seeing Edith, Casey couldn't feel ease, so he tried to relieve his anxiety by drinking.

After drinking for a while, Casey still felt that the depression in his heart was difficult to

Chapter 472 You Should Be A Little Conscious

Morgan heard Casey's words and immediately said with a smile, "Casey, with your strength, no matter which ring you are in, there must be no match for you"

Conor on the side thought for a while, and said, "If you just want to vent, you don't have to find someone who can rival Casey. Just find a few people who are willing to be beaten. Morgan, how about having a fight with Casey and let him vent?"

Morgan stared immediately, and pleaded at Casey quickly, "Casey, please spare me. I want to live a few more years. Even if you just beat me to vent, I'm afraid I will still have to lie in bed for a year."

Conor laughed, and said, "What a pussy, don't you claim to be an invincible player in the J City boxing ring? Why are you wimpy in front of Casey?"

Morgan immediately scratched his head in embarrassment, and said, "Isn't this because Casey is too good? How dare you tease me? You and I have not been able to beat Rogers, but Casey beat him up so easily. Can't you feel the power of Casey. I don't care if you want to be sandbags for Casey, but I won't anyway."

Hearing the two people quarreling, Casey showed a smile, and his tense mood also relaxed some.

"Why don't you let me vent on you together?" Casey smiled.

This time even Conor started shaking his head, obviously afraid of being doormat for Casey, and quickly said, "Actually, I know a place that can make you vent and make some contributions to our development by the way."

"Where?" Casey asked immediately.

"Tengyu County, the junction of J City,

Baoyun City and L City. Because it is the junction of the three cities, it is more chaotic than ordinary places. The population flow here is very large. All kinds of people go there every month. Good and bad people were mixed together."

"Because of it, the underground boxing field in Tengyu County is also quite chaotic. The people in the three cities are intertwined here, and the interests involved are wide."

"A long time ago, I had arranged people to go to Tengyu County and wanted to get a share of the pie from there, but the strengths of the three cities were not much different, and the people I sent over could not beat the people in the two cities, and can only take a small part of the profit."

"If someone can unify the underground boxing field in Tengyu County, he will gain considerable wealth. You will be the only one who has the power to do this."

After Conor finished speaking, he smiled expectantly at Casey. If Casey could really unify the underground boxing field in Tengyu County, it would be of great benefit to his development in J City, and he might also be able to earn him a place in Baoyun City and L City.

Most importantly, it was a bit late for Conor to go to Tengyu County to get a share of the pie, so the people he sent to Tengyu County kept being bullied there. If Casey could go over and help him out, he would feel more comfortable.

"How long does it take to get to Tengyu

County?" Casey asked.

"It's less than an hour's drive," Conor replied.

Casey got up and said, "Let's go and went. And I will help you unify the underground boxing field by the way."

Conor was full of emotion. In his opinion, it was quite difficult to unify the underground boxing field in Tengyu County. Not only did he find it difficult, but the people in Baoyun City and L City also found it difficult. After all, even if there was a gap between the three forces, it was not much deep.

However, this matter was just a piece of cake for Casey and he even didn't have to make preparation, which made Conor deeply aware that there was a gap between people.

Tengyu County.

Conor drove Casey and Morgan to the door of a seemingly run-down game hall. Charles didn't follow him because he had to deal with the affairs of TY Group.

They got out of the car and walked towards the game hall together. There were various game consoles, and many children were sitting in it.

They kept walking towards the front and saw a small door at the end. At this time, there was a sturdy man sitting in front of the small door, playing with his phone.

After Conor took the lead and walked over there, the sturdy guy said without lifting his head, "The ticket to boxing match is 500 dollars per person. If you don't have money, get out."

Conor gave a light cough. The sturdy

man raised his head and took a look. After realizing that it was Conor, he immediately smiled and said, "Hey, it turns out to be Mr. Conor. You rarely come recently. Is it because our boss took a little bit more of your share last time, you stopped coming in in a fit of anger?"

Casey could hear the ridicule and disdain in this sturdy man's tone.

On the way, Conor had already explained to Casey that the underground boxing field here was controlled by the forces of the three cities, and the money was divided according to the share.

The three forces needed to take turns to arrange people to collect entrance fees and maintain the order of the boxing ring. Today it was just the turn of the forces in Baoyun City.

The boss of Baoyun City was named Ross, and the boss of L City was named Spencer. Both of them were influential men in their respective cities, and both had strong power. In this underground boxing ring of Tengyu County, they also had great prestige.

Compared with these two people, Conor didn't show up much here. He had been entrusting the affairs here to an old friend. That person is named Stefan, who is also a good fighter. Because he has a great enthusiasm for the underground boxing ring, he agreed to come here to help him take care of it. After Conor heard the sturdy man's words, his look suddenly darkened, and he said coldly, "Don't be such a jerk here, so it won't be long before you lose

the guts to say this to me."

With that, Conor walked inside.

The sturdy man curled his lips, thinking that Conor was bragging, and he didn't care at all.

Morgan and Casey followed Conor and walked inside. Morgan glared at the sturdy guy. The sturdy guy didn't dare to say anything. Before, Morgan played in the boxing ring here. This sturdy guy knew how powerful Morgan was. So, he dared not provoke Morgan too much.

At this time Casey also walked over.

The sturdy guy had never seen Casey before. He thought Casey looked weak, so he rolled his eyes and reached out to stop Casey.

"Buddy, you look so strange. Haven't you been here before? If you want to go in, pay 500 dollars for the entrance fee," the sturdy man said when looked down at Casey.

Casey stopped and glanced at the sturdy man, thinking that this man was really on the verge of death.

When Conor saw this, he frowned, turned around and stared at the sturdy man and said, "Are you fucking dicing with death? How dare you charge my people? Do you really think it's easy to bully me as I have a small share here?"

"Fuck, you want to taste my fist, don't you?" Morgan also shouted at the sturdy man.

The sturdy man didn't panic at all, and said, "Conor, I never thought about bullying you. I also act according to the rules. Of course, you and Morgan don't have to pay for the entrance fee, but this person is a newcomer. It's not too much



for me to charge him a ticket fee as he comes here for the first time. If you bring a hundred people here and I don't charge them, how can we manage this underground boxing ring?"

Conor clenched his fist. This sturdy man was clearly making trouble for him. He had never heard of people belonged to the three major forces needed to pay for tickets when entered the boxing ring.

"What if I don't pay?" Casey stared at the sturdy man.

The sturdy man looked at Casey, he didn't dare to blatantly trouble Conor and Morgan, but he was not afraid of this strange man.

In his opinion, this person was only a subordinate of Conor, he needn't to afraid of him. And Conor would definitely not get into a stalemate with them for a subordinate.

"If you don't pay, I don't mind letting you taste my fist. You pay the money yourself. Don't let Mr. Conor help you.

Don't waste his time here. As a subordinate, you have to know your duty," the sturdy man said to Casey, then he clenched his fist and showed Casey his strength.

Casey directly stretched out his hand, pinched the man's arm, and then violently pulled, and the man's arm was directly dislocated.

"What the fuck! Dare you hit me!" The sturdy man resisted the pain in his arm, and patted Casey with his other hand.

Casey kicked the sturdy man directly, and the sturdy man flew backwards directly, hitting a game console, and the game console was scrapped.

"You should also be a little conscious, you are just a janitor. Be careful next time," Casey said, looking at the man. Conor smiled and looked at Casey, then gave him a thumb.

The three of them walked inside together, and Conor was not afraid that the sturdy man would tell his boss. After all, they came today to unify the underground boxing field. After today, the entire underground boxing field would belong to them. So, there was no need to worry about it.

What's more, with Casey here, he just couldn't worry even if he wanted to worry.

The underground boxing ring here was much livelier than the one in J City. In addition to the ring, there was also a place similar to a bar, which was somewhat similar to the bar on the outskirts of S City.

At this time, the bar was already overcrowded. Everyone gathered around the ring, watching the game on the ring with excitement.

Conor took Casey and Morgan to their turf in this underground boxing ring. A lean, but physically strong man walked towards them.

"Conor, why don't you tell me when you came here. I can let someone pick you up," the man said.

Conor smiled at the man, then turned around and introduced Casey, "This is Stefan I told you about. He has always been in charge of things in Tengyu County."

After speaking, Conor looked at Stefan and said, "This is Casey, call him boss."

Stefan glanced at Casey up and down, and was taken aback.

This person looked ordinary. How could Conor ask him to call him boss?

Chapter 473 Do You Have Any Last Words

Seeing Stefan stunned, Conor reminded, "What are you doing! Hurry up and call."

Only then did Stefan react, thinking that although he didn't know who this person was, since Conor asked him to call, he just did so.

He glanced at Casey and exclaimed, "Boss."

Casey just nodded slightly, and didn't say anything.

Stefan only felt that the person in front of him was too cold. He called him boss, but he actually reacted so indifferently. He was an ordinary person that he had never heard of, which made him feel a little unhappy.

However, due to Conor, he could only hold this uncomfortable in his heart.

"When we came in just now, Ross's man asked Casey to pay for the ticket, and Casey beat the person. It is estimated that Ross will bring someone to find him in a short time. In any case, you can't give them any more shares this time.

Just be tough with them. You don't have to be afraid of Ross and Spencer in the future," Seeing Stefan greeted Casey, Conor told Stefan what had happened at the door at that time.

When Stefan heard this, he frowned and said, "Conor, Ross and Spencer are staring at us during this period of time. They have long wanted to grab our

share. What happened is bad for us." Although he didn't say explicitly, he was obviously complaining that Casey had done something wrong.

Conor glanced at him and said, "Didn't I say you don't have to be afraid of Ross and Spencer in the future. With Casey, maybe we can directly grab the shares from them today." ."

Stefan was shocked, and he glanced at Casey in disbelief. Conor actually felt that relying on this seemingly ordinary person, he could grab the share of Ross and Spencer. It was too arrogant.

But before he could speak, a riot began not far away. They turned their heads and saw that a group of people were walking toward them aggressively. The leader was Ross with thick eyebrows. The sturdy man who was beaten at that moment had a gloomy look, clutching his arm and following Ross, with a murderous expression on his face. Upon seeing this, Stefan suddenly cursed in his heart, and quickly winked at the subordinates not far away, and asked them to call people over. Seeing Ross and the group of people broke in full fury, he thought there would be fight soon.

"Conor, Stefan, what the hell do you mean, dare to dislocate my cousin's hand? Are you going to turn against me? I've detested you for a long time, if you don't want to stay here, then I will kick you out of Tengyu County in person!" Ross shouted at Conor and the others.

"Well, it seems that Conor is dissatisfied that his share was occupied. To be

honest, I have long detested Conor and this group of people. If Ross wants to beat them, I don't mind lending him a hand." At this time, another voice sounded, and it was Spencer who rushed to look on.

When Stefan saw this, he immediately became anxious. Ross and Spencer had communicated in private for a long time, and they were always thinking about how to drive Conor out of Tengyu County.

It was a pity that there was no sufficient reason, and they couldn't do it directly. Now Casey hit Ross's cousin, which was enough to be an excuse for them to fight against Conor.

It was already quite difficult for Stefan to maintain the balance here. However, as soon as Casey arrived today, he got the matter into the worst situation. Even if Conor treated Casey more respectfully, he was still quite unhappy with Casey.

"Sirs, I think it should be just a misunderstanding. Ross, the one who beat your cousin is new, and he doesn't understand the rules here. I will pay for your cousin's medical expenses. Please let it go," Stefan said quickly, intending to try his best to save it.

"Medical expenses? Damn, can't I afford this medical expenses? This matter is related to the dignity of my cousin. It is impossible to solve it with money. If you want to make this matter easier, then let stupid guy who beat my cousin come out, kneel and kowtow to my cousin in front of everyone. And then, let my cousin remove his two arms. Only in this way, I'll forgive him. Otherwise, I'll never

let you go!" Ross said with a cold face. When Stefan heard Ross's words, he turned to look at Casey, as if he really wanted Casey to go out and take the blame by himself, so as to resolve the threats made by Ross and Spencer.

At this time, Conor stepped forward and shouted at Ross, "You're so fucking self? righteous. It is already pretty good that

he is not killed. Spencer, don't think I didn't know you two had colluded. Don't you just want to join forces to get me out of here? Tell you, I'm here today to let you understand that you don't have power to do so!"

After listening to Conor, Stefan's complexion changed drastically. Conor's words was equivalent to turn against between Ross and Spencer. If there was no way to suppress them today, then the consequences they would face could be imagined. know.

But the person in charge here was still Conor, and he couldn't say anything. At this level, he had no way to intervene. He could only look at Casey with a bit of resentment, thinking that what happened today was caused by this guy. If all his hard work in Tengyu County was ruined because of him, even if Conor stopped him, he would definitely not let Casey go.

Ross and Spencer glanced at each other, but they didn't expect Conor to be so rough and turn against them directly. However, neither of them was too surprised. Instead, they smiled. This was exactly the result they wanted. Only in this way could they drive Conor out of Tengyu County.

"Fuck, it seems you want to start the fight directly. Since you choose to settle it down in a hard way, then don't blame us for being impolite!" Ross shouted at Conor, and he was about to fight right away.

At this time, Casey walked out, looked at the people on the opposite side, and said loudly, "Go to the ring, I'll settle with you today."

Ross glanced at Casey, then sneered, "Just you? You want to fight with me in the ring?"

"It's not you, but you two." Casey pointed at Spencer again, "You two go to the ring with me. If you win, all of Conor's share will be given to you, but if you lose, from now on, the underground boxing field of Tengyu County will be Conor's world."

As soon as Casey said, the audience was quiet for a few seconds, and then most people laughed.

"Is this guy insane? He wanted to go to the ring to fight Ross and Spencer, and he also laid Conor's share. Is it that Conor doesn't want to be here anymore, so let this guy who is pretentious come here to die?"

"It seems he wants to fight with two people at same time. I have never seen such an arrogant person in this boxing ring. Ross and Spencer, are both first-class boxers. It's hard to deal with one of them, let alone two."

"It sounds like he's diving with dice. Conor really doesn't want to make development here. He even found such a fool to challenge Ross and Spencer. I really don't know what he thought. "

...

Expression on Stefan's face changed a lot because of Casey's words. He quickly turned his head to look at Casey and said, "Don't make jokes here. If you make this kind of joke, you won't be able to take it back."

Casey glanced at him and said lightly, "I'm not kidding."

"Boy, are you sure you want to challenge the two of us in the ring? Tell you, we won't feel ashamed of two-on-one. If you can really make bet on Conor's share, we will immediately enter the ring," Spencer said, staring at Casey.

"He's right. You two go to the ring to fight with him. As long as you can beat him, all my share here will be given to you, but if you lose, then you have to give me all your shares!" Conor said. Everyone was surprised, didn't expect Conor to support Casey.

In their opinion, Conor did this because he was insane.

Stefan looked like he had seen a ghost, and rushed to Conor, and said, "Conor, don't be joking. You don't know the strength of them. The chances of Casey defeating them is too low. We can't take this risk."

"This is not a risk, but a safe bet. Just leave it alone. After today, the entire underground boxing ring will be taken care of by you," Conor said seriously. No matter how Stefan thought, he felt that Casey could not beat Ross and Spencer. However, it was Conor's business in the final analysis, and he was only responsible for taking care of



the affairs. Therefore, he bit back the words he would like to have said. When both Ross and Spencer heard Conor's personal assurance, they laughed. If they could, they didn't want to mobilize their subordinates to fight and make a mess. Now that there was such a simpler method, they were naturally happy.

"Well, since you spoke, then I will agree to this request," Ross said.

"I'll also join you. Anyway, it's a dead certainty. You give us your share for nothing. We have no reason to refuse it" Spencer smiled.

Seeing the two people agreed, Casey didn't waste time and walked directly toward the ring.

Although he was trying to help Conor grab a share, it was just a casual thing. The main purpose of his coming here today was to vent his anger.

When Ross and Spencer saw Casey in the ring, they didn't waste time anymore and went to the ring.

Everyone surrounded the ring, wanting to see what the outcome of this battle would be.

Stefan couldn't help sighing, he had already believed that after tonight, they would have to be driven out of Tengyu County.

Ross and Spencer went up to the ring and looked at Casey with disdain. In their eyes, Casey was just a wimp with no strength. Even if he had some strength, it would never be the opponent of them.

Casey glanced at both of them, then murmured, "Fighting is full of danger, I

will not show any mercy today. Do you have any last words to say in advance?"

#### Chapter 474 One Against Two

When both Ross and Spencer heard Casey's words, they both had their faces full of disdain. Ross snorted and said, "How arrogant you are! I think you are the one who has to leave a last word!" After that, Ross rushed towards Casey, with a tiger-like figure and extraordinary momentum. His steps were also very particular. He seemed to be a strong boxer.

When Spencer saw this, he did not hesitate. He followed Ross and attacked Casey. Conor just said he would lay his share on this battle. For the benefit, he would not care if it was shameless to deceive the less by the more.

They flanked Casey left and right, showing no signs of being merciful.

Everyone in the audience looked expectantly at the battle on the ring. Of course, most people wanted to see how badly Casey would be beaten by Ross and Spencer. Except for Conor and Morgan, no one else would think that Casey could beat the combination of Ross and Spencer.

Stefan stared at the ring anxiously, the cold sweat on his palms came out, and now his future in this underground boxing ring was up to Casey, who seemed to be nothing special. As he didn't know Casey, he was naturally not optimistic about the battle on the ring. He turned his head and glanced at Conor and Morgan, and took a deep breath, still intending to persuade Conor.

But before he had spoken, Conor, who was standing there staring at the battle on the ring, suddenly spoke, "How long do you think it will take this time?" Morgan on the side replied, "It has to be a minute at least. If it doesn't last a minute, it would be too embarrassing." "A minute, I guess it's a bit hard for them," Conor said with a smile. After Stefan heard the conversation between the two people, he was full of doubts, so he asked, "Conor, since both of you feel that Casey can't last a minute, why did you agree to let him fight with Ross and Spencer? Isn't it self-destructive?" Conor and Morgan glanced at each other and both couldn't help laughing. "We didn't say Casey couldn't even last a minute," Conor said. Stefan was taken aback and asked quickly, "Then what you just said is..." "Do you still need to think about it? Of course, Ross and Spencer can't hold on to Casey's attack for a minute," Morgan said quickly. "It's not necessarily. Casey is here to vent this time. He may not beat two of them quickly. It is estimated that he will play with them on the ring." Conor added. Stefan looked at the two people in front of him staringly as if he had heard something amazing. He didn't expect that they thought that Ross and Spencer could not hold on to Casey's attack for a minute. Could it be that his ears have a problem? Stefan turned his head suspiciously and looked over the ring.

At this time, Casey faced Ross and Spencer and was working hard to adjust his breathing so that his strength could be controlled, and would not directly kill both Ross and Spencer.

As Conor thought, Casey came here today to vent. Naturally, he wouldn't easily beat the two opponents in front of him. He would control his strength and try to make the fight longer.

Just as Casey was adjusting his breathing, Ross and Spencer had already rushed in front of him, stretched out their hands and hit his face.

Casey stepped back, because he was focused on breathing, so he didn't immediately act on them.

It was precisely because of this that the people under the ring thought that Casey was beaten by Ross and Spencer from the very beginning, and could only keep moving back.

"I wondered how good this kid is. I didn't expect that he is so weak. When he came up, he was completely outgunned."

"It seems that it is really just a douche. At that time, I really thought he could beat Ross and Spencer by himself according to his words. It seems that he was just bragging just now."

"Well, this person is pretentious, I didn't expect him to be so weak. It seems that today Ross and Spencer will not let him go out of the ring alive."

...

Stefan frowned when he saw that Casey fell into a disadvantage at the beginning. Hearing what Conor and Morgan said just now, he thought Casey really had

shocking strength, but now it seemed that he was weak.

"It seems that both Conor and Morgan overestimated him. At this level, how could Ross and Spencer be defeated together within a minute? It seems that today's results may not be good." Stefan shook his head helplessly.

On the ring, Ross and Spencer sneered when they saw Casey only knowing to retreat. In their opinion, Casey had no strength at all, and the previous words were just boast.

"I don't think you are strong. Facing us, you only know how to hide. Do you think you can keep hiding like this?" Ross said to Casey.

"I think he just doesn't know how he is. When he came to the ring, he thought he could beat us. When it is the time to have real fight, he realized that he couldn't do it at all!" Spencer also yelled. At this moment, Casey had adjusted his breathing. He stopped backing up. After stopping, he looked at Ross said to Spencer, and said calmly, "Really?" After that, Casey punched them and stopped avoiding. He controlled his strength. If he hadn't adjusted just now, he might have killed one of them with one punch.

Ross said to Spencer instantly felt that Casey's aura changed, and he became completely different from just now.

Ross said to Spencer attacked Casey. However, their attacks were resisted by Casey, and they couldn't take a single move of Casey.

People outside the boxing ring were surprised to see Casey's change. Those

who were still mocking Casey immediately shut up and watched the game on the boxing ring in surprise. In a short while, everyone saw the scene on the ring where Casey kept beating Ross and Spencer., from head to toe. And Ross and Spencer were beaten and could not fight back. They could only watch Casey's fist fall on them.

Everyone opened their mouths in surprise, and never expected Casey to be so powerful, especially after the initial contrast, Casey made them even more shock.

Stefan also stared at Casey on the ring with an incredible look at this time.

Casey's strength completely exceeded his imagination, and his feelings for Casey at that time were completely different.

Only then did he understand why Conor and Morgan were so calm. It turned out that Casey really had enough strength to compete with Ross and Spencer. It just made him a little puzzled that although Casey was able to beat Ross and Spencer and made them unable to fight back, he didn't knock them down in a minute as Conor and Morgan said.

In Stefan's view, Casey's strength was merely to suppress the combination of Ross and Spencer, and it was not as scary as Morgan said.

In the arena, Ross and Spencer couldn't bear Casey's attack. They all felt that Casey entered the ring just to beat them, not to win.

But after a while, they had been badly battered about the head and face.

"Stop, I admit...I won't fight anymore, if this continues, I will have to be killed by you." Ross said to Casey, and then he winked at Spencer.

Spencer immediately understood, and immediately said, "I won't fight anymore, I can't win."

When Casey heard the words of the two people, he stopped his hands, turned and looked out of the ring, and wanted to ask if there was anyone who wanted to fight with him. He felt that he hadn't finished venting yet.

At this moment, both Ross and Spencer gave Casey a vicious look, rushed towards Casey, and attacked his back.

"We just said not to fight, but didn't say to admit defeat. It's really stupid to leave your back to us!" Ross sneered and shouted, and his fist was about to hit Casey.

At this moment, Casey turned around violently and kicked directly on Ross's stomach with a roundabout kick.

Ross's eyes widened, and then he flew out, fell under the ring, and Spencer, who was following behind, stopped immediately in horror.

Chapter 475 Wait for One More Moment

Everyone was shocked by the scene. Just now, Casey turned his back to Ross and Spencer. The moment they started to fight with Casey, all the people thought that Casey was going to die.

In a battle, it was quite dangerous to leave one's back to the enemy, especially when the enemy hadn't given up.

However, Casey's kick frightened everyone. Being able to react in such a short time and kicking Ross off with only one kick was not what an ordinary person could do.

When they came back to themselves from the surprise, someone ran to Ross to check his condition. Then the man shouted in a panic, "He...he is dead, Ross is dead, Ross is killed!"

There came an uproar!

One of the three kings of the underground boxing ring in Tengyu County, Ross, was kicked to death. This was a real shock for everyone who often came to this underground ring and knew about Ross.

When Casey heard Ross's death, he shook his head helplessly, and said in his mind: "I didn't control my strength well, I'm sorry."

Then he looked at Spencer who stood in front of him, and asked coldly: "You haven't given up, so do you want to continue?"

After hearing what Casey said, Spencer knelt in front of him, and said with a trembling voice: "I give up, I give up!"

Seeing Spencer conceded defeat, Casey didn't continue and at this time everyone under the ring was so shocked that they went speechless.

Casey turned back and was going to jump off the ring. At this moment, he suddenly remembered something, and then turned back again to look at Spencer.

Spencer thought that Casey was going to hit him, so he was so scared that he lay down on the ground and wailed:



"Bro, I have given up, please forgive me, I don't want to die."

"Um, I just want to ask, now that you lost the game, shouldn't you give us the share you promised?" Casey asked. Spencer let out a sigh of relief, and then answered: "Give you, I'll give it to you now."

He got up from the ground and said loudly to everyone: "From today, all my share here will be given to Conor. From now on, he will be the controller here. I will never take a penny from here anymore!"

After speaking, he jumped down from the ring in a hurry and ran away like a mouse.

Casey looked at everyone again and shouted: "Is there anyone who still got a problem!"

It was quiet under the ring, and no one dared to stand out again.

Seeing no one answered, Casey left the ring and walked down.

Most people began to look at Casey in awe, but there was still a small group of people staring at him gloatingly.

Casey walked to the front of Conor, Morgan and Stefan. At this time, Stefan's attitude towards Casey had completely changed. His disdain was completely replaced by respect and even a bit of jealousy.

When Conor and Morgan saw Casey approaching, they both smiled at him. Conor asked, "How is it, have you vented enough?"

"It's almost there." Casey said flatly. At this time, Morgan also noticed that many people in the crowd were gloating

at Casey, and he asked: "Casey has already won, why are these people still showing that gloating expression?"

Stefan sighed and said: "You won, but Ross was killed. Those who are gloating are definitely from Baoyun City."

"Why do you say so?" Conor also looked at Stefan with some doubts in mind.

"Conor, you don't know. He is the apprentice of a Cross Practice Master in Baoyun City whose name is Zachariah Fraser, the top master in Baoyun City. It is said that his strength is very terrifying. No one dares to cause trouble for him. And Ross could establish his foothold in Tengyu County because of Zachariah's help."

"Zachariah always covers for his apprentice. Ross is his favorite apprentice. It is said that once someone in Baoyun City took up the domain of Ross, and the man was thrown into the mountains the next day and never came out. Now that Casey has beaten Ross to death, Zachariah will definitely not let you go this time."

"The most important thing is that Zachariah is in Tengyu County today. If this news has spread, Zachariah will probably rush here at once."

After Stefan finished his speaking, he was full of anxiety. He rolled his eyeballs and said: "We'd better leave quickly, lest Zachariah will come. That would be troublesome."

After listening to what Stefan said, Conor and Morgan were both calm, as if they didn't think Zachariah was so powerful.

Casey became even more excited. Just now, Ross and Spencer did not let him vent all the depression in his heart. If there was one who was stronger than them, came and fight with Casey again, Casey would naturally be pleased.

"In that case, let's wait here," Casey said.

Stefan was stunned when he heard Casey's words. He thought that after he told them, Casey would realize the seriousness of the problem, but he didn't expect Casey to say that they would wait here.

In Stefan's eyes, this was simply seeking death. Although Casey was indeed very powerful, and he beat Ross and Spencer by himself, he was not as powerful as Conor said that he could put them to death in one minute.

What was more, Zachariah was the No. 1 Cross Practice Master in Baoyun City. This name was not coming from nowhere. Like in the J City, no one had ever been called the No. 1 master. Ross was just one of Zachariah's apprentice and Zachariah must be much powerful than Ross.

If Casey thought that he got the capability to compete with Zachariah just because he had beaten both Ross and Spencer, then it was too self-righteous.

"Casey, the strength of Zachariah is absolutely not as simple as you think. In my opinion, we should avoid him now. Zachariah won't stay in Tengyu County all the time. We can wait until he leaves before we go to deal with our own business." Stefan persuaded hurriedly.

"Stefan, you are looking down upon

Casey. Now that he asked you to wait for a while, you can rest assured and wait. Cross Practice Master is trivial when compared with Casey." Morgan stared at Stefan and said.

"No, Zachariah is really..." Stefan still wanted to clarify to Morgan.

"Okay, just wait here. When Zachariah comes, you will know whether Casey is his rival." Conor said to him.

Seeing that he couldn't persuade them at all, Stefan could only keep the words to himself.

He was thinking that if they wait until Zachariah came, and if Casey was not competent to beat him, it would be too late.

If it hadn't been because he wanted to keep the industry of the underground boxing ring in Tengyu County, he might have escaped alone now.

"Anyway, it was Casey who killed him. It has nothing to do with me. Zachariah won't come to me for revenge. What I can do now is to ask God for blessing."

The people from Baoyun City on the scene saw Casey still waiting here without the meaning to leave, except for a bit surprise, they were becoming more and more glad, preparing to see Casey's misfortune.

"Didn't Stefan tell him that Ross was Zachariah's apprentice? They are still waiting here. I heard that Zachariah is in Tengyu County today. I guess it won't take long for him to get here. "

"Judging from their behaviors just now, I think Stefan has told them, but it seems that Casey doesn't want to leave but to wait here. Is it possible that he is waiting

for Zachariah? He wants to fight with Zachariah?"

"Don't be kidding, Zachariah is the No. 1 Cross Practice Master in Baoyun City. Even if Casey is powerful enough to beat two at the same time, according to his performance just now, he could not rival Zachariah."

"That's right, Zachariah was good for ten, and he could kill one with only a dozen of moves. It is not easy for Casey to resist two. How could he rival Zachariah? It's ridiculous."

...

After a while, there was a sudden commotion at the entrance of the underground boxing ring, and people stepped aside. Then, a man who looked a bit sloppy with dreadlocks walked towards the ring.

The man went to take a look at Ross's corpse, and then glanced over the people furiously.

"Who doesn't want his life killed my apprentice, get out of here, I will tear you to shreds!"

Chapter 476 Three Strokes

One of Ross's subordinates ran towards Zachariah, pointing to Casey, and shouted: "It's him, that guy, who killed our boss!"

Zachariah followed the man's hand to look over. And finally, with his eyes falling on Casey, he roared and walked towards him in a big stride.

Everyone stepped back quickly, and the rage of Zachariah shocked them, as if they would fall down by staying too near to him.

"You madcap! You killed my apprentice,

and I will make you buried with him today!"

"He is so dead today. Looking at Zachariah's expression, I am afraid that he is going to tear Casey into pieces to revenge for his apprentice." Many people stared at Zachariah and Casey intently. And some felt sympathetic for Casey.

Seeing Zachariah coming towards them, Stefan began to tremble. When Zachariah was about to arrive at the front of them, Stefan gritted his teeth, and stood out in front of Zachariah.

"Master Fraser, your apprentice was beaten to death because he lost the game. You should know the rules of the ring. Fists and kicks are blind so it is normal to be beaten to death. After all, this was all agreed before entering the ring. Calm down please. If you are going to fight for your apprentice, I'm afraid people will say that you can't afford to lose. This will damage your reputation as Cross Practice Master." Stefan said.

When Zachariah heard what Stefan said, he stared at him, and said coldly: "Who are you? How dare you interfere in my business? Go away, or I will deal with you together with him!"

Stefan gritted his teeth and said:

"Master Fraser, what I said is true.

Everyone present is a witness. If you don't believe me, you can ask them.

Your apprentice is also one of the co-partners of this boxing ring. He should

also abide by the rule here. According to the rule, when you get off the ring, even if you have personal grievances, you should solve it in the ring instead of off

the ring.”

Zachariah, as the No. 1 Cross Practice Master in Baoyun City, was naturally a bit arrogant, so he cared about his reputation. He wanted to start the fight directly upon seeing his apprentice’s death just now. But when he calmed down, he thought he had overreacted and he felt what Stefan said was reasonable.

He stopped with a gaze on Casey, and asked coldly, "Hey, guy, do you dare to fight with me in the ring!"

Stefan turned his head and winked at Casey, thinking that this was the best opportunity he could get. As long as Casey refused, with Zachariah's status, he would definitely not attack Casey in the boxing ring directly. At the very least, there was a chance to escape for Casey.

He felt that Casey should understand what he meant by doing this. If Casey couldn't understand him, then there was nothing he could do.

"I'm waiting here to go to the ring with you." Casey said.

Stefan's face changed and he looked at Casey in disbelief. He was burning his own bridge by saying so. At present, even if Stefan got a silver tongue, there was no way to save Casey.

"Don't talk big. You think that you can kill my apprentice and me, don't you? Stop daydreaming! Since you are willing to go to the ring, then don't waste time here. If I beat you to death in the ring, the others won't say that I break the rule. So, don't blame me if I beat you to death later!"

After speaking, Zachariah rushed towards the ring.

Casey didn't hesitate, and followed immediately.

"Casey, you are not worried at all, aren't you? Don't belittle Zachariah, he is far more powerful." Stefan said anxiously.

Conor smiled and glanced at Stefan, and said: "Casey is not afraid, what are you afraid of, watch carefully, if Casey was not confident in winning, he would not be in the ring now."

Stefan suddenly felt that he was like the back-seat driver. Conor was right.

Anyway, he was not in the ring himself. Since the game was unavoidable, it was better to watch the game carefully.

Everyone was a bit surprised when they saw Casey and Zachariah in the ring, and they crowded to the ring immediately.

"He is really not afraid of death. He dares to go to the ring and fight with Zachariah. I really don't know how to evaluate him. Is he really that competent and strong or he is just bragging?"

Some people said to themselves, obviously having no faith in Casey.

Zachariah and Casey stood on the opposite side of each other. Zachariah looked at Casey and said coldly: "Dude, Ross is my favorite apprentice. But you killed him, so don't blame me for being cruel!"

"I'm afraid you will be buried with your apprentice." Casey said lightly.

"Don't boast without shame! Just like you, I can make you kneel down and unable to stand up again with no more than twenty strokes!" Zachariah snorted



coldly.

"Twenty strokes are too many, I only need three strokes, just as you said, I will keep you kneeling on the ground forever." Casey stretched out his hand to show three.

Zachariah laughed wildly, and said to everyone: "Have you all heard that? He said three strokes will keep me kneeling on the ground forever. Isn't it the most laughable joke you have heard today?" The people off the ring burst into laughter immediately. Obviously, for them, this was indeed a joke.

"Now you see, in their eyes, you are just a joke. You say that you can defeat Zachariah in three strokes. There might be someone who could beat me in three strokes in this world, but it definitely won't be you!" Zachariah looked at Casey and said.

"We'll see, don't talk nonsense." Casey said.

Zachariah snorted coldly and stopped talking. He rushed towards Casey, making the whole ring shake.

Casey stood still, staring at Zachariah with both eyes, and observing his movements.

Stefan didn't really want to see what was going to happen next. When Zachariah rushed towards Casey, he turned his back to the ring directly.

The moment Zachariah rushed so near to Casey, Casey suddenly lifted his palm and pinched Zachariah's neck directly at a rapid speed.

Zachariah's pupils shrank in an instant, and what followed was an uncontrollable fear in his mind.

He found that he could only see Casey's hand pinched on his neck, and his own reaction speed was not as fast as Casey's.

After Casey squeezed Zachariah's neck, he swung Zachariah's entire body into the air and then slammed to the ground. And Casey kicked Cheng Zachariah's knee violently. After a while, Zachariah was kneeling on the ground and facing Casey.

Three stocks!

With only three stocks, Casey made Zachariah kneel in front of him. This happened so fast that the people under the ring did not get it at that time.

Zachariah only felt dizzy, and then a sharp pain came from his knee. When he came to himself, he found that he was already kneeling in front of Casey. He planned to get up from the ground quickly, and then continue the fight with Casey, but in the coming second, he found that his legs had lost consciousness, and he had lost the ability to stand up from the ground!

"No, this is impossible, three strokes, he really only used three strokes. Why is there such a powerful person in this world? My knees, no, I don't want to be crippled!" Zachariah roared in mind.

However, no matter how furious he was, the game was over and no one can change the result anymore.

At this time, people off the ring came to from the shock, and then there came a hubbub of voices from them. And everyone began to complement Casey sincerely. Casey's three stocks just now could be described as fluent and

powerful, and they were so powerful that completely exceeded everyone's imagination.

"It's amazing, it's amazing, my God, he must be the incarnation of Ares!"

"My god, this is awesome, it's so simple for him to beat a Cross Practice Master to the ground?"

"It's no wonder he dared to be so arrogant. It turns out that he does have capabilities. It seems that I really misjudged him."

...

Stefan frowned when he heard the voices from the people around him, wondering whether Casey would have been beaten to death in such a short time.

From the reaction of the people around, it was highly possible. It was a pity that he reminded Casey before the game, but Casey didn't listen to him at all. Now, it was useless to blame anyone.

Stefan turned back slowly and looked towards the ring. In the next second, he became frozen and startled by what he saw.

He did not see Casey's failure, instead, he saw that Zachariah was keeling in front of Casey, unable to resist at all!

Chapter 477 Natan's Helplessness

"How... how is this possible. Am I dazzled? Zachariah actually knelt in front of Casey!" Stefan said to himself.

"You are not dazzled. Zachariah is not Casey's match at all." Morgan said.

Stefan turned his head to look at Morgan, and asked, "Then... how many moves did he take to beat Zachariah like this?"

"Three. Didn't you hear it just now? Since Casey said that he only used three moves, he would definitely get Zachariah down within three moves."

Morgan said casually.

Stefan swallowed. He was staring directly at Casey and didn't know what to say.

After a while, Stefan said, "This is unscientific. Why did it take him so much time to fight Ross and Spencer just now? But he only used three moves to get Zachariah down?"

"Didn't I tell you before? Casey came here today to vent. If he directly killed Ross and Spencer, how could he vent his anger? When he played against Zacharia, his anger was almost vented out. So he wanted to get it done as soon as possible. Three moves are enough."

Morgan explained.

Stefan looked at Casey on the ring with complex looks in his eyes. If a person could defeat his opponent according to the time what he set, how strong was that person?

No wonder Conor and Morgan were so respectful of Casey. Now, Stefan was shocked by Casey. He had no opinions for Casey at all.

After solving Zachariah, Casey just stared at Stefan for a few seconds, then turned and left the ring.

Zachariah's strength was indeed not weak, but compared with the top ten on List of the Ares, he was still too much worse. So Casey didn't take Zachariah seriously.

In Casey's memory, Zachariah was just a man who was knocked down by him

with three moves. Zachariah had nothing more to let Casey worth remembering.

Casey walked in front of Conor and the other two. Stefan immediately walked up to Casey, and said with a smile on his face, "Casey, I was wrong before. I shouldn't doubt your strength. Don't take it seriously. "

Casey ignored him, but said lightly, "It's enough today. Let's go back."

Conor and Morgan nodded immediately, and then followed Casey to the outside. Seeing that the three people were about to leave, Stefan quickly asked, "Casey, Conor, what should I do about the things here?"

Conor turned his head to glance at him, and said with a smile, "From now on, you will manage the underground boxing field in Tengyu County. You can handle the rest of the matter by yourself."

After Stefan heard it, a touch of excitement suddenly appeared on his face. He knew that although Casey didn't talk to him at that time, Casey actually accepted him. Otherwise, Conor would not let him take care of the underground boxing field in Tengyu County.

"Casey is really amazing. If I work for him, I will surely be able to achieve success in the future. I must work hard and try to let Casey see my efforts!"

...

Two days later.

At Starry Night Club, Casey was sitting at a table with a bottle of spirits on it. He had almost drunk up more than a half of

bottle of spirits.

The staffs in Guanling had already sent back news to Casey that they had not found Edith's trace in J City and Jiangbei, and there was no sign of Edith in B City where they focused on searching.

Edith seemed to have evaporated from the world, completely disappearing from everyone's sight. Even Guanling where had such a huge network of connections did not find Edith's trace.

Because the car accident was designed by Margaret, Casey believed that Edith's disappearance must have something to do with Margaret. If he could catch Margaret, he should get Edith's whereabouts.

In the past two days, the people in Guanling had also made investigations about Margaret's whereabouts. Now Margaret was indeed in B City. Her whereabouts were not difficult to find. But the more so, the more Casey felt that this matter was not easy. According to his understanding for Margaret, she must have something to rely on, so she would be so bold.

Margaret was cooperating with a mysterious businessman from overseas to suppress Davies family's power in B City. This mysterious businessman had a very strong background. Even Davies family had no way to deal with the suppression of him and Margaret.

Afterwards, the people at Guanling determined the name of the mysterious businessman. He was called Finn.

Casey, who had already guessed the mysterious businessman who helped

Margaret was a member of the Turner family, was more sure that Finn was from the Turner family, the biggest enemy of Davies family.

If it was in the past, the Turner family came to B City to deal with Davies family, Casey might still be worried.

After all, Davies family was only a first-line family in H Country.

Compared with

a world-class family like the Turner family, Davies family seemed to be too weak. Casey was also not sure whether he could fight the Turner family.

But now it was different. Casey had the entire Guanling as his backing. Even if the Turner family was the world-class family, Casey was not afraid now.

The Turner family helped Margaret cause Edith to disappear, and made Lily unconscious. Casey would never let them off easily.

It was just that things had happened.

The Turner family was not as easy to deal with as Albie. Mobilizing the power of Guanling had to cost some time, so Casey did not rush to B City in the past two days.

When Guanling's forces were deployed well in B City, it was still not late for Casey to come over.

At that time, Casey would give the Turner family a big surprise. Anyone who dared to harm Casey's woman would end miserably.

Casey stared at the wine bottle on the table for a long time, then took a deep breath and drank the rest of the wine in the bottle.

...

In B City.

At Tianyuan Tower.

In Natan's office area, the entire office area had been transformed by Natan into Lily's ward. All the advanced medical equipment in the hospital was moved here by him. Several doctors took turns on duty to look after Lily who was unconscious.

Natan's office was right next to this remodeled ward. He needed to work while keeping an eye on his daughter's situation, so he could only choose this way.

Natan was sitting at the table, frowning and staring at the documents on the desk. At this moment, a man walked into the office, looking so serious.

Natan glanced at the man, and asked, "How is the thing I asked you to do going? Is it possible to bring down the company that Margaret is currently working in?"

The man shook his head and said, "We have tried every methods and invested a lot of money, but their company has a huge amount of funds. They are not afraid of our interference at all. They obviously want to continue playing with us. Chairman, in my opinion, we should suspend the attack on that company. If this continues, the entire chamber of commerce will probably be affected."

Natan directly threw the documents in his hand onto the table, yelling, "Who the hell is this damn Finn? Why doesn't even Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce have any way to deal with him? Is it that I can't avenge my daughter?"

During this period of time, after Natan learned that the real murderer who



caused his daughter into a coma was Margaret, he began to retaliate against Margaret. He once secretly sent someone to take Margaret back. But Margaret had many masters around her. None of the people he sent had returned.

Knowing that this method couldn't work, Natan planned to bring down the company where Margaret was working in. Without economic strength as a foundation, Margaret would still have no way back.

But what Natan didn't expect was that the company Margaret was in was so powerful that even Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce couldn't get it down. The staff's report just now made him even more aware of the horror of this company. The reason why this company was so horrible was because of Finn.

"Davies family is also in danger at this time. I heard that some opinions have appeared in Davies family. Many people have begun to give themselves a way back. Davies family, which has been so powerful, has come to this point. It seems that there will some huge changes in B City." After the upset, Natan felt more helpless.

"Chairman, there is another news." The subordinate said.

"Say."

"Just got the news that Casey has returned to J City."

After Natan heard this, his hands stopped and his eyes narrowed.

Chapter 478 Necklace

In H City, at a splendid hotel, a dance party was being held here at this time.

All the top celebrities in H City participated in it. Everyone was well-dressed and decent. Edith was standing in front of a glass showcase at this time, with a sparkling crystal necklace inside. There were a lot of precious jewellery on the party for people to see. This necklace was considered the most dazzling among them.

Edith's gaze fell on this necklace. Her thoughts were a little confused. She always felt that she also seemed to have such a necklace which was also very beautiful but important to her. It was just that she couldn't remember where her necklace was and who gave it to her. Besides, she didn't know what that necklace meant to her. She just knew it was important.

After thinking for a long time, Edith sighed helplessly. She decided not to force herself to think about things that she couldn't remember.

During this time, she had gradually accepted her identity and accepted the name Sylvie. She was the daughter of Darius and the young lady of the Sue family.

The Sue family was the most prestigious family in H City. In this city known as the economic center of H Country, it was not a simple matter to get such a reputation.

As Edith got to know the Sue family, she also gradually learned that the strength of the Sue family was much stronger than she had imagined. The most prestigious family in H City was just a cover for the Sue family's strength. The real Sue family was already one of the

top ones among the world's first-class families.

The background of the Sue family could only be understood by people who had reached the same level as the Sue family. Among the world-class families and consortia, there was no one who didn't believe the strength of the Sue family.

It was just that among these powerful forces in H City, few knew it. There were a few families and companies that often opposed the Sue family. They always thought that the strength of the Sue family was equivalent to them, but they didn't know the real Sue family could wipe them out so easily.

One reason why Darius concealed the strength of the Sue family was because he was not interested in the fights between world-class consortia and families, and the other was because of Edith, the daughter he had searched for so many years.

Edith could feel that Darius was so nice to her. Because she had no memory of the past, she had already accepted Darius as her father.

It was just that Edith couldn't figure it out. Since she was Darius' daughter, she always felt that the people around Darius were very strange to her. She didn't have a friend here. Except for Darius, no one knew her past.

Darius explained to Edith that she had been living in another place for more than two decades. Because he wanted to protect Edith well.

From Darius' love for her, Edith did feel that Darius was very concerned about

her safety, so she believed this explanation.

Darius' pampering with her had reached the point where it was impossible to add any more. Today's dance party was just because Edith said that it was a bit boring to always stay in the villa, and she wanted to find a lively place to wait. Then Darius let his men prepare this dance party.

In the entire H City, everyone wanted to have some relationship with the Sue family. So there were quite a lot of people at the dance party.

Although the party was lively, no one knew Edith. So it made Edith feel more lonely. It wasn't until Edith saw this necklace that she felt a certain familiarity.

At this time, a figure appeared next to Edith. Edith turned her head and saw Darius, his face full of love for her. When the people around saw Darius appearing, they all cast their gazes immediately to Darius and started talking in a low voice.

"Look, that girl is Darius' daughter? She is really beautiful."

"I heard that his daughter only returned back not long time ago. Darius is so spoiled for her. It's really enviable."

"She is so beautiful. Besides, she is the young lady of the Sue family. If I could hold her in my arms, my whole life will be enough."

"You wish. I heard that Darius has already selected his daughter's future husband. At your level, I'm afraid that you are not enough to be the son-in-law of the Sue family."

...

"Do you like this necklace?" Darius asked.

Edith did not say yes or no, but she said, "This necklace makes me feel very familiar. Father, have I had such a necklace before? Who gave it to me? The person who gave the necklace to me should be very important to me."

"Silly daughter, your previous necklaces are countless. There are too many similar ones. Maybe it's just because of this necklace that makes you suddenly remember some things. You lost your memory. So anything which makes you think about the past will make you feel important." Darius explained with a smile.

Edith nodded thoughtfully. Maybe Darius was right. The previous feeling might be just an illusion. Once she got all her memories back, she might not think that necklace was important.

"Daughter, I helped you find a few young cool guys in H City. You are also at the age of being in love. Hang out with them. Maybe you will like one of them." Darius said.

"No!" Edith replied so quickly. This was her instinctive reaction. She gave the answer without thinking about at all. In Edith's subconscious, she thought she shouldn't come into contact with any men anymore.

Darius didn't expect Edith to refuse so quickly. He was also taken aback for a while.

"What's the matter, daughter? Don't you want to know more people?" Darius asked.

Edith's face immediately became painful. She said, "Father, I always feel that my heart is already occupied by one person, so there is no way to accommodate anyone else. If possible, I hope you can help me look for this person."

Looking at Edith's painful face, Darius sighed helplessly and said, "I will help you find him. You look not well. Go back and rest first."

Edith nodded, and then left here accompanied by the two girls.

Darius' gaze fell on the necklace in the glass showcase. His eyes suddenly became deep.

"Take away all the necklaces here. These things are not allowed to appear in front of the lady in the future."

...

In B City, at the headquarters of N Group.

In an office, Margaret was sitting on the sofa. Sitting opposite to her was a handsome man with a faint smile on his face. Behind him was a meticulous secretary wearing black-rimmed glasses.

The one sitting opposite Margaret was Finn.

"The person I arranged in J City to deal with Casey died. It is said that he fell off the building. Casey returned to J City not long ago, then the man was dead. It's Casey who has done this." Margaret said to Finn.

"He's just a chess piece. It's not important. I didn't think that a fool can kill Casey. If Casey is so easy to deal with, it will be too boring for me to come

over this time." Finn said.

"Davies family is about to be driven into a dead end by us, but they still have some foundations. We need a lot of effort to completely defeat Davies family." Margaret continued.

Finn laughed and said, "Now, there is a chance that you can bring down Davies family without much effort. Maybe God hates Davies family. Such a great chance actually appears at this time."

"What chance?" Margaret was so interested in it.

"Not long ago, someone took the project for the renovation of the old town in B City. The benefits involved are quite huge. Even I can't figure out the details of the person who presided over this matter. He must be a big shot. Of course, it's not important. The important thing is that he will definitely look for people to cooperate to complete the transformation of the old town. Whoever can get this cooperation opportunity will completely suppress above all major forces in B City."

"Now we are the only one who has huge capital chain in B City. Davies family is in danger. Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce has been beaten by me. As long as we can get this cooperation opportunity, Davies family is nothing."

After listening to Finn's words, Margaret's eyes lit up. But soon, she said with some worry, "Since even you are not clear to this person, he may not agree to cooperate with us. If he chooses Davies family, Davies family can take this opportunity to stand up. We will be the one who are in trouble at

that time."

"Don't worry about it. The person in charge intends to hold a banquet in a few days in order to find a partner. Anyone who wants to cooperate with him can compete. The transformation of the old town requires huge financial support. His requirements are also very simple. Whoever pays more will cooperate with him."

Finn laughed and said, "Do you think anyone in B City can compare us in money?"

...

In J City, at Starry Night Club.

Casey was sitting in front of the bar, with his mobile phone on the table. He was drinking.

At this moment, his cell phone rang.

After the call was connected, a low voice came from it, "My lord, it is all ready in B City. You can come over."

Chapter 479 Throw Them Off the Train

On the high-speed train heading to B City.

Casey sat by the window with his eyes closed and rested. The train came to the station and stopped. Many people got off the train and many people got on. After a while, Casey suddenly felt that someone was poking his head. He opened his eyes, and found a fashionable girl standing in front of him. The girl's hair was curly. She looked in her twenties, and had two big eyes. She was pretty.

"What's the matter?" Casey asked.

"You sit outside. I want to sit by the window." The girl said unceremoniously.



Casey frowned slightly and said, "This is my seat."

"So what? I want to sit by the window. You have to come out. Why don't you know it?" The girl said aggressively. Casey was a little speechless, and said, "If you are old, weak, sick, disabled or pregnant, I can give you my seat. Which one do you belong to?"

The girl immediately burned up and shouted, "You say I'm old, weak, sick, and disabled? Apologize to me!"

Casey ignored her and continued to close his eyes.

Seeing Casey ignored her, the girl suddenly became a little frustrated and stamped her feet with anger on the spot. The people sitting around Casey saw that the girl was wearing brand-name brands, so they thought the girl was a rich lady. They didn't dare to provoke the girl. They all just watched her lose her temper.

Soon, a man about the same age as the girl walked over. He reached the girl's side and asked, "Lyla, what's the matter with you?"

When Lyla saw the boy, she immediately said aggrieved, "Carson, this brat is so bad. I asked him to change positions with me. I want to be next to the window, but he didn't agree. I'm pissed off by him."

After Carson heard what Lyla said, he turned his head and glanced at Casey who was closing his eyes and was resting. Suddenly he was a little unhappy. He said to Casey, "Hey, she is just a girl. How about giving her a seat? You quickly come out. I don't want to

waste my breath with you."

"I just said don't buy these second-class seats. What kind of people who are sitting in these second-class seats are? If you buy business seats, how can I be bullied by him?" Lyla yelled at Carson with a grievance.

Carson quickly apologized to Lyla, "It's my fault. When I bought tickets, there was no business seats. Sorry, this will definitely not happen next time."

After hearing the words of the two of them, the people sitting around were a little upset. But because they didn't want to cause trouble, no one stood up and said anything.

Lyla glanced at Casey again and found that Casey was still in his original posture and didn't move at all.

"Look at him, he didn't hear what we talked at all. He didn't even listen to you at all." Lyla pointed to Casey and said.

Carson was also a little annoyed. He had just spoken to Casey, but Casey didn't even react at all. As a young man, how could he tolerate this kind of attitude?

Carson and Lyla were both young masters and young ladies of the big family in their city. Although their city was not much famous, they had been pampered since childhood.

One of Carson's uncles was working with a big shot in B City recently. The two of them were going to B City to find that uncle to expand their horizon.

Carson felt angry. He was so excited that he could meet a big shot with his uncle, but now he was ignored by someone who could only afford a

second-class seat.

"You heard what I said, didn't you? I'll give you three seconds to stand up quickly, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude!" Carson pointed at Casey. Casey still didn't respond, closed his eyes, completely ignoring outside sounds.

"One!"

"Two!"

Carson shouted. At this time, his face had become quite terrible. So many people were watching him. If Casey really didn't listen to him, he would definitely have to teach Casey a lesson. The people around couldn't help shaking their heads when they watched this scene. Obviously, they had no way to deal with Carson and Lyla's domineering attitude.

"This young man is really not afraid of getting into trouble. He just confronted these two people like this. Judging from his ordinary appearance, there must be no way to fight this kind of wealthy children."

"I really admire his courage. But he seems a bit too stupid. With his eyes closed there, if the man wants to hit him, he will definitely not be able to react in time."

"It's really unlucky to meet such kind of people. I hope this young man will not get into too much trouble. If he apologizes and gives his seat to them, maybe there will not be much trouble."

...

"Three!"

After Carson shouted the number, he saw that Casey was still sitting there

motionless. He slapped Casey directly. When the people around saw this, they couldn't help shaking their heads. Some people even wanted to remind Casey, but in the end, they still didn't dare to speak.

Just when Carson's hand was about to hit Casey's face, Casey suddenly raised his hand and grabbed Carson's wrist with one hand, making it impossible for Carson's hand to move any more.

Carson was suddenly shocked. He just watched Casey tightly closed his eyes. It was impossible for Casey to see his hand moving, but Casey caught his hand so accurately.

Carson tried hard to get his hand back. But he was shocked to find that his hand couldn't move even a little bit. No matter how hard he tried, he couldn't get rid of Casey's hand.

The people around were all surprised when they saw this scene.

Unexpectedly, Casey could grasp Carson's wrist with his eyes closed. It was really amazing.

"Damn it. Let go of my hand. Do you want to die?" Carson shouted at Casey, while pulling his hand back forcefully.

At this time, Casey suddenly let go of his hand, so Carson sat down on the ground, wailing.

Everyone in the carriage saw this scene and immediately laughed.

Lyla only felt ashamed, wishing to leave here quickly. If possible, she didn't want to say that she knew Carson.

Carson stood up from the ground, rubbed his ass, turned his head and glanced at the people around him who

were laughing. He said angrily, "What are you guys laughing at! Don't blame me to hit you guys if you laugh again!" Many people closed their mouths immediately, but some people were still laughing quietly. After what happened just now, people's fear of Carson had weakened a lot.

"Carson! If you can't solve this matter, I will get off at the next stop!" Lyla shouted at Carson.

Carson cursed secretly, then looked at Casey, and said, "You are so arrogant, aren't you? You dare to challenge me? I promise that I'll knock you down and let you beg for mercy!"

At this time, Casey opened his eyes, glared at Carson and Lyla, and said coldly, "If you two continue to make trouble, I will throw you two off the train now."

Both Carson and Lyla were frightened by Casey's fierce gaze. They didn't even dare to refute Casey's words for a while. They were very sure that if they didn't listen to Casey, it was very possible for Casey to throw them both off the train.

"Now go to your place and sit down. When you go out, it's best not to lose your young lady's temper. Not everyone can bear your temper." Casey said.

Both Carson and Lyla immediately sat down in their respective positions, not daring to go against Casey again.

When everyone saw this scene, they secretly applauded, cheering for Casey, and at the same time making fun of Carson and Lyla.

No one in their family could teach them. There was always someone who could

teach them a lesson when they were in society.

After both Carson and Lyla sat down, they were quiet. But they stared resentfully at Casey. Then, nothing happened.

As the train progressed, the atmosphere in the carriage eased a lot. Many people continued to chat.

Casey was still sitting there. However, at this time, he no longer closed his eyes to rest his mind, but stared at the scenery flashing through the window, thinking what Edith was doing at this time and whether she was suffering.

During his two days in J City, the people in Guanling adjusted their power and took the task of rebuilding the old town in B City. The person in charge was a talent that Guanling had cultivated outside.

Guanling had existed for many years. During its long history, many talents had been cultivated. They were scattered in all walks of life in the outside world. This was also the reason why Guanling was isolated from the world but could control the changes in the outside world in a timely manner.

These talents were all loyal to Guanling. They had a fanatical adoration for the boss of Guanling.

Casey was the son of the boss of Guanling. Besides, he held Token of War. Naturally, these talents all bowed to Casey's orders.

Casey truly realized the horror of the power of Guanling after truly understanding the resources of Guanling. Davies family in B City was

already a very powerful family, but compared with Guanling, it was still just like an ant in front of an elephant. With the help of Guanling's power, Casey took the task of rebuilding the old town. His purpose was to let Margaret and the people sent by the Turner family to B City get punishment. Of course, they certainly didn't know how strong support Casey got from Guanling yet. Maybe Finn and Margaret still felt that Casey was worried about how to deal with them at this time. But they didn't know that Casey had already controlled the power that could influence the world structure. If he wanted to solve a person who was sent by the Turner family to B City, naturally it would be easy. What Casey was looking forward to was seeing the expressions on Finn's and Margaret's face after they learned that the real manipulator behind the old town reconstruction plan was him.

"I don't know if you have heard that the old town in B City is about to be renovated. This is a big project. The things involved at that time will definitely be very complicated." At this time, a middle-aged man said.

"Really? The old town reconstruction in B City is different from other projects. It is indeed a very large project."

"It is said that the person in charge of this project is a big shot with a very strong background. It is said that all the forces in B City are now trying to please this big shot. If they can get a share of the old town reconstruction plan, it will be incomparable and amazing benefits." Carson had been silent at first. When he

heard everyone discussing this issue, a smile appeared on his face. Then he said to everyone, "Tell you, we are going to B City this time to find my uncle. My uncle works for the big shot you guys mentioned. Maybe in this old town reconstruction plan, I can get a work."

Chapter 480 Only Belong to Davies Family

After hearing Carson's words, everyone's eyes widened in surprise. They didn't expect that Carson and Lyla could have such a relationship with such a big shot. No wonder they two would be so arrogant.

None of the things and people involved in the reconstruction of the old town in B City was simple. Even if Carson's uncle was just a person who worked for the big shot, he was still not some ordinary people could provoke.

After learning of Carson's identity, the people who had laughed and hated the two of them immediately changed their attitudes. In this carriage, all of them were going to B City, and most of them had settled in B City. Being able to make friends with people like Carson would definitely get some benefits. The people around were all eagerly talking with Carson, with smiles on their faces, as if they had completely forgotten what happened before.

"Young man, you are really amazing. You can participate in such an important event at such a young age. You're really promising."

"Yeah, little bro, I laughed at you just now. Please don't take it to heart. My



family also opened a company in B City. Maybe we can cooperate in the future. Let's make a friend first."

"You're so handsome and promising. Your girlfriend is so beautiful. You're awesome."

...

Listening to the flattering of the people around, Carson immediately showed a smug look on his face, and the previous embarrassment disappeared.

Lyla on the side also breathed a sigh of relief. Seeing these people around them suddenly begun to flatter them, she rose her head proudly.

She was Carson's girlfriend. The better Carson was, the more proud she felt. She turned her head and glanced at Casey on the side. Then she saw that Casey seemed to have no interest in what they were discussing, and looked out the window with a calm expression on his face.

Lyla curled her lips suddenly, thinking that Casey must have pretended to be calm. But in fact, he was listening to them. He must have regretted provoke Carson. The reason why he pretended to not care about it was because he didn't want others to laugh at him.

"It's just a scumbag. How could this kind of person compare to Carson? It's ridiculous." Lyla muttered.

"Little bro, I heard that the person in charge of the renovation of the old town is now looking for a partner. It is said that all huge companies and families in B City want to get this opportunity. It's very likely that Davies family or Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce can

get the chance, right?" A middle-aged man asked.

Carson immediately pretended that he knew the secrets behind the scene. He said, "You all guessed wrong. Now in B City, there is a newly emerging company called N Group. This group is very powerful and specifically targets Davies family. Davies family, who used to be the most powerful in B City, has no way to fight it. Even Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce still couldn't compete with it. I got news from my uncle. This time the most hopeful one is N Group."

Everyone's eyes widened when they heard it. They didn't expect Carson to say that the prestigious Davies family was defeated by a newly emerging company. This was really beyond their imagination.

"I've heard of N Group. It has a great reputation in B City now. But what I didn't expect is that N Group is so powerful that even Davies family can't handle it." The man said.

"But this is just a guess. After all, Davies family has dominated B City for so many years. It can't fall suddenly. If Davies family is targeted by others, I think Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce will be more likely to get the project." Another person expressed his opinion.

Everyone began to say their guesses out. Many of the people sitting in the train were people who came out of B City to work. These people had a lot of knowledge about the situation in B City. Because the information they received was different, their opinions on this matter were different.

When the discussion was intense, Lyla turned and glanced at Casey next to her. Seeing that Casey was not involved at all, Lyla felt that this person must be a poor loser, and he didn't even know what was happening in B City. He certainly didn't understand what Carson was talking about, so he pretended not to care.

Lyla rolled her eyes at Casey and said, "Hey, don't stare outside. You can also talk about your views. Which party do you think is more likely to get the opportunity to cooperate in the reconstruction of the old town this time?"

"

Everyone stopped talking, turning their heads to look at Casey, as if they wanted to know what Casey thought about this matter.

Carson sneered, and said, "He looks like a poor loser. But he has such great strength, maybe he is farming at home every day. How could he know such a big thing? Maybe he doesn't know what we are talking about."

Casey turned his head to glance at Carson and Lyla, and then he said, "It will only be Davies family who can get this cooperation opportunity."

Carson was taken aback for a moment, then burst into laughter, and mocked, "Are you kidding? Davies family is the least likely to get this opportunity now. You said so decisively. Who do you think you are? Do you think this matter is up to you?"

Lyla echoed, "So funny. If you don't understand, just say you don't know. Why do you have to pretend to know

everything here? Now, you're embarrassed. Carson's uncle is working for the person in charge. The news from him must be correct. You actually said that it could only belong to Davies family. It's ridiculous."

The reason Lyla asked Casey was to find a chance to laugh at him. She didn't expect Casey to be so cooperative and to say this kind of words. He was really a layman. It was so stupid.

When everyone around heard Casey's words, they couldn't help but laugh a little. Many people had begun to despise Casey a little. Perhaps what Lyla said was right. This surprisingly powerful young man might be really farming, so he didn't understand the situation in B City.

"If you don't understand, you can just say that you don't understand. Why do you have to pretend to know it? This will only make others lower their impression of you."

"In this way, this person is indeed inferior to this young man. Although what they did was not right at the time, it is understandable. After all, they are rich."

"If this young lady asks him to give his seat to her again, I will definitely support her. This young man just knows bluffing, which is annoying."

...

Casey curled his lips when he saw everyone's reaction, and then turned his head out to look out of the window again, not wasting time with them. Seeing Casey like this, Lyla immediately said, "You feel ashamed, right? It's so

embarrassing. After being exposed, you put on airs and ignore others. You think you look very cool like this? No, it will only make people feel ridiculous."

She didn't think of that it was she herself who insisted on asking Casey. If she didn't ask, Casey would indeed ignore her from beginning to end.

"Fine, Lyla, don't pay attention to him. I have seen a lot of people who are like him. They just like to pretend. Anyway, we just have no choice but to take a train with him. Don't waste our time."

Carson said.

Lyla nodded to Carson. Both of them turned their heads and continued to have a lively discussion with others.

Just now, Casey didn't tell Lyla directly that he was indeed in charge of this old town reconstruction plan.

The person in charge was a member of Guanling. Now, he must be serving Casey. As long as Casey gave the order, this cooperation could be given to anyone Casey wanted.

Davies family was targeted by N Group. Casey naturally had to find a way to help Davies family to survive. This cooperation couldn't be given to anyone except Davies family.

Casey did not let the person in charge reveal the goal too clearly. For others, N Group still had the greatest hope.

Carson's uncle was just an insignificant figure next to the person in charge. How could he know the partner with the reconstruction of the old town had already been determined?

The reason why Casey did this was to give Finn and Margaret hope. They

believed that this opportunity would fall into their hands. When they thought they would be able to defeat Davies family by rebuilding the old town, Casey would let them understand that all this had already been arranged, and let them know that they were not his match at all. Casey believed the expressions on their two faces at that time would be quite pleasing to his eyes.

When the high-speed train arrived at the station, everyone got up and took their luggage, walking towards the outside of the train. Carson and Lyla gave Casey a vicious glance when they got up, and then walked outside.

Casey stood up and stretched himself. After getting off the train, he glanced at the distant sky. This time, he must let Margaret learn the lesson she deserved. Since she came back from death last time, Casey would have to watch her die in front of him with his own eyes this time, so that she would never come back again!

Outside the train station, Carson and Lyla saw a BMW parked on the side of the road. A man in a suit stood by the side of the car.

Carson hurriedly dragged Lyla over. When they reached the person, Carson quickly said with a smile, "Uncle, this is my girlfriend, Lyla."

Carson's uncle smiled at the two people and said, "Get in the car. I will take you two to Phoenix Pavilion. Today, my boss is there to meet a very important guest. I have to rush over to make arrangements. You two, be wise up later. Don't cause trouble for me."

When Carson and Lyla heard that they were going to meet the big shot, they were full of excitement immediately. They nodded to the uncle, and then got into the car.

The important guest that the person in charge received was definitely not an ordinary person. They didn't know what kind of person it was. Lyla was looking forward to it.

Not long after the BMW left, Casey walked to the side of the road, hailed a taxi, and then got in.

"Sir, go to Phoenix Pavilion."

Chapter 481 You Are Too Naive

At Phoenix Pavilion.

Carson's uncle led Carson and Lyla in. Both Carson and Lyla were shocked by the magnificent decoration of Phoenix Pavilion.

The city where they were lived also had decent hotels. But compared with Phoenix Pavilion, they were far behind. "Wow, this is really magnificent. Is this the hotel in B City? Compared with here, the hotels in our city are like a cafeteria." Lyla muttered to herself.

Carson's uncle said with smile, "This is one of the best hotels in B City. Those who come here are all people from the upper class. If here doesn't get more dignified, how can it set off their identity? Today, our boss is in the best private room, Dragon Temple, to entertain his guest. It is said that the identity of this guest is still relatively secret. You two can't tell others.

Otherwise, you will get me into a big trouble."

Carson laughed immediately, and said,

"Don't worry, uncle, we all understand it. We will definitely not tell others."

"You two wait here for a while. I'll go up to meet our boss. Remember, don't make trouble for me." Carson's uncle said.

Both of them nodded. Then Carson's uncle turned and walked upstairs.

Carson and Lyla walked around curiously at Phoenix Pavilion. They had even thought out how to brag with their friends when they went back.

At this time, Casey walked in from the outside. Lyla who was looking around noticed his figure at once, and then immediately widened her eyes.

"Carson, look, isn't that the dick we met on the high-speed train?" Lyla stretched out her hand to point at Casey.

Carson's gaze followed Lyla's hand to look over. After seeing Casey, he frowned and then said, "Does this guy follow us here? He felt ashamed on the high-speed train. So he follows us here to retaliate against us?"

"Maybe he overheard our chat, knowing that we are coming to see your uncle today. If he meets your uncle, he can find the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan. He hurts his self-esteem on the high-speed train. So he is

planning to come here to ruin us?" Lyla thought she logically deduced the reason why Casey came here.

"If this is the case, we have to stop him. This guy is surprisingly powerful. If he really causes some trouble, we will get involved." Carson frowned and said.

Lyla also nodded and said, "Then let's go over and stop him. This person is



really so mean. He is obviously such a poor loser. Why does he have to run to such a place to make trouble? I'm so angry."

The two of them walked towards Casey and directly blocked him.

"Do you know what place this is? What are you doing here?" Lyla questioned Casey, staring at him.

Casey didn't expect that Carson and Lyla would be here, and they actually stopped him. He felt a little strange.

"I'm here to meet a friend." Casey said.

Lyla suddenly snorted and said, "Can you stop pretending? You? Meet a friend in this kind of place? Do you know that this is the best hotel in B City?

Whoever can come here to eat are all members of the upper class. You are just such a wimp with brute force. How could you have friends of this level?"

Casey frowned slightly and said, "I don't care whether you believe it or not. I have to go up. Please get out of my way."

Carson immediately opened his two arms to stop Casey, and said with a mocking face, "Stop bluffing. We have guessed that you are here to make trouble. We just embarrassed you on the high-speed train. You don't have to follow us here! I remind you whoever comes here is all people with status. You can't afford to provoke them. If you know what you are doing, just leave as soon as possible."

"I don't understand what you are talking about. Get out of the way quickly. I don't want to waste time." Casey said coldly.

He felt that these two people were a bit

inexplicable. On the high-speed train, he didn't say more than ten words to them. He didn't know how Carson felt that he had embarrassed him.

"Don't be shameless here. If you insist on making trouble here, I will call security guards. This is the best hotel in B City. The security guards here must be very good. If they come, you will definitely be screwed up." Carson said fiercely.

Casey's face sank. He became a little impatient.

Lyla stared at Casey and asked, "Since you said you came here to meet your friends, then tell me, in which private room is your friend waiting for you?"

In Lyla's opinion, Casey certainly didn't know what private rooms there were. If he couldn't answer, it would mean that he really came here to make trouble.

"Dragon Temple." Casey said.

Both Lyla and Carson opened their eyes and looked at Casey somewhat inconceivably. If they remembered correctly, Carson's uncle said that the person in charge was going to entertain his important guest in Dragon Temple today.

"Don't... don't talk nonsense here! Today, the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan will entertain his guests in Dragon Temple. How could your friend be there? I think you are here to make trouble, and you also know the place. Lyla, go to call the security guards. I stopped him. We must not let him in today!" Carson shouted with a serious expression on his face. Lyla also nodded quickly, turned around

and ran towards the door to call the security guard.

Casey was a little speechless. He didn't want to argue with them anymore. He walked directly to the front.

"You want to break in?" Carson shouted at Casey.

Casey pushed him away and continued to walk forward.

Carson followed Casey and kept shouting, "This is not a place where you can enter. Stop!"

He knew that Casey was very strong. If they two really had a fight, he would definitely not be able to defeat Casey, so he didn't dare to stop Casey directly. He could only shout behind Casey.

Casey ignored Carson and walked towards the spiral staircase in front.

Just when Casey was about to reach the stairs, Lyla ran over with some security guards. She stretched out her finger to point at Casey and shouted, "It's him. He wants to make trouble for your guest. You guys quickly arrest him."

The security guards rushed to Casey and stopped him. The security captain looked at Casey up and down and found that Casey was dressed in ordinary clothes, which seemed to be a big gap with the celebrities who often appeared here. So he agreed with Lyla's words, thinking that Casey was here to make trouble.

He knew that there was a big shot who had a meal here today, and that big shot was the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan. A person of that level could close their hotel with just a

word.

If Casey accidentally ran into that big shot, the security guards would all get involved.

"Boy, I don't care who you are. Get out now, or don't blame us for being rude!"

The security captain stared at Casey.

Casey glanced at him and said coldly,

"Is this the way you treat guests?"

When the security captain heard this, he felt a little bit shocked. If Casey were a guest here, he would indeed be severely punished if he treated Casey with this attitude.

"Don't listen to him talking nonsense here. How could he be the guest here?"

This person came to B City by train with us.

He is just a poor loser. He is not the guest here at all. In the train, he was

embarrassed by us because he is short-sighted. So he comes here to retaliate

against us now." Carson said quickly.

As soon as the security captain heard

this, he felt relieved. Then his gaze at

Casey became fierce again.

"You're just a loser. You felt

embarrassed, which can only blame

yourself for being too stupid. Why do

you come here to vent? Get out of here

and don't let us hit you." The security

captain said and then took up his own

baton.

Lyla stared at Casey gleefully, and said,

"Get out of here. Do you not know how

strong the security forces are in this

high-end hotel? It is not the small hotel

in your county. These security guards

here have all been rigorously trained.

Even if you are strong, you can't be their

match!"

Casey sighed. He just came here for a meal. But he actually run into such trouble. Besides, he was upset about Edith's disappearance. So he didn't plan to talk nonsense with these people. He was about to knock them down first. At this moment, a person quickly walked over here and shouted in a warm voice, "Casey, you are here. I was about to go out to find you."

Casey turned his head and looked over. He saw a middle-aged man in his forties with some thin hair and well-dressed clothes. This man was the person in charge of this old town reconstruction plan, Maddox.

Although the two had not met each other, they had seen each other's photos. Moreover, Maddox was a talent who was very loyal to Guanling. After hearing that Casey had successfully climbed high ladder, he admired Casey so much. When he saw Casey, he was so enthusiastic.

Casey nodded to Maddox and said, "Just arrived."

Maddox glanced at the people around Casey, with a trace of doubt on his face, and asked, "What's the matter?"

"These people said that I was here to make trouble and they plan to drive me out." Casey said.

Maddox immediately glared at them, and shouted, "It's really stupid. You are my distinguished guest. But they want to drive you out. I'm really angry!"

The security captain looked at this man who suddenly ran over. He didn't know who this person was. It was Carson's uncle who had arranged for Maddox to

come here for dinner. So the security captain only knew Carson's uncle. However, listening to this person's tone, the person seemed to be a big shot, so the security captain began to feel a little guilty.

Carson and Lyla didn't know Maddox either. Lyla looked at Maddox. Suddenly her eyes lit up. She pointed to Maddox and said, "Maybe you are this guy's accomplice?"

"It must be the case. This man wears ordinary clothes. He looks like a middle-aged greasy man. He must be acting in

a play with this wimp. Huh, you are too naive. Do you really think you can use this trick to deceive me?"

Chapter 482 A Brainless Woman

After Casey heard Lyla's speculation, he felt so speechless. The girl's imagination was a bit too rich. She actually thought that Maddox came to act in a play with him specially.

Maddox was also dumbfounded. He thought that after he said that Casey was his distinguished guest, these people would immediately apologize to Casey. But what he didn't expect was that this little girl actually suspected that he was acting with Casey. It was the first time he encountered such a girl.

"Who is acting? Do I have to act to you?" Maddox glared at Lyla.

Lyla immediately said, "Look, he was a little furious because he was exposed by me. Generally, people who are exposed to lies respond this way. This person is definitely this dick's accomplice!"

With a trace of pride on her face, Lyla felt proud of herself that she could see

through the identity of Casey's accomplice at a glance. She couldn't wait to take the initiative to praise herself.

Maddox had always been a simple person. Even if he was in a high position, he was still thrifty, so he didn't buy too expensive clothes. He always wore well-fitting clothes.

In addition, he usually needed to deal with a lot of things and socialize. After a long time, he would naturally lose some hair and had a beer belly.

This was why he looked a bit like a middle-aged greasy man. But he didn't expect it to become evidence that Lyla doubted him.

The security captain and Carson both took a closer look at Maddox. They felt that what Lyla said made sense, especially the security captain. Because Lyla had instilled a preconceived concept in him, he thought that Casey was here to make trouble. So Casey's friend was definitely not a good guy.

"You two, quickly tell me what you are going to do here. Otherwise, I will catch you back for a rigorous interrogation."

The security captain glared at Casey and Maddox, saying.

"Didn't I say that the two of them came here to make trouble? This guy wants to go to Dragon Temple. I heard that it is the best private room here. Inside is the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan. If they two go in and make a fuss, you have to close your hotel." Carson stared at Casey and Maddox with a sneer.

The security captain was shocked. He

didn't expect that Casey actually wanted to make trouble for the big shot. If it really happened, he couldn't take the responsibilities.

He turned his head and glanced at the security guards behind him, and shouted, "What are you guys doing here? Why don't you catch them both quickly?"

"What a nonsense! I am the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan. I see who of you dares to do it!" Maddox snorted coldly. He didn't expect it turned into such a farce.

"Don't brag. You? The person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan? If you have the guts, you can brag bigger. How stupid!" Carson sneered.

Lyla wasn't afraid that the matter got worse. She immediately pointed to Carson and said, "His uncle works for the person in charge. He knows what the person in charge looks like. Don't pretend here. Your sophistry has no effect."

Although Carson didn't know what the person in charge looked like, he didn't think the man in front of him would be such a big shot, so he didn't care about Lyla's words.

Maddox turned his head and glanced at Carson. His face became gloomy, "What's your uncle's name?"

"My uncle works for the big shot. Why should I tell you my uncle's name? You two get out of here. When my uncle comes here, he will expose the two of you directly." Carson said gleefully.

The security captain also didn't have the patience to continue wasting time here.



He had to take these two people away first, otherwise it wouldn't be a good thing to let the people in the hall watch such a scene.

Just when he was about to let his subordinates take Casey and Maddox away, Carson's uncle walked downstairs. At that time, Maddox said that he had to go to the bathroom, but he still did not return to the private room after so long, which made Carson's uncle feel a little bit worried. So Carson's uncle went out to take a look. After seeing Maddox in the hall, he quickly walked over.

"What are you guys doing here?"

Carson's uncle asked.

Several people turned their heads and looked over. When Carson and Lyla saw that it was their uncle who had come, their eyes suddenly brightened.

"Uncle, there is someone here who pretends to be the person in charge and joins up with this dick to make trouble here. Fortunately, we saw through it. Otherwise, there will be a major trouble today." Lyla directly treated Carson's uncle as her uncle, and said smugly.

"Yeah, uncle, thanks to the smartness of me and Lyla. We didn't let these two men break in, especially this bald. He even dared to impersonate the person in charge. How could this kind of person like him be the person in charge?"

Carson also said with a smile.

After Carson's uncle heard the words of the two people, his face changed in an instant. The cold sweat behind his back soaked his clothes. The two of them dared to say Maddox like that. Were

they insane? Besides, they still wanted to get him involved.

The security captain originally wanted to tell Carson's uncle what he did, but he soon noticed the change on Carson's uncle's face. He was a little stunned, and then swallowed what he wanted to say.

"What did you just say?!" Carson's uncle wanted to kill them. Even if Carson was his nephew, he couldn't suppress his anger.

"I said this is bald..." Carson wanted to repeat what he said, but he also noticed the change of his uncle, so his voice became much lower.

Carson's uncle directly raised his hand and slapped Carson, yelling, "Having a nephew like you is really the worst thing in my life!"

After finishing speaking, he turned to look at Maddox, bent over and bowed his head, "Boss, please don't be angry. My nephew is not sensible. He is just a little boy. Please forgive him. "

Maddox snorted coldly, and said, "He is not sensible? He is already in his twenties. You tell me that he is just a little boy. Do you treat me as a fool?"

Carson's uncle shuddered immediately. He quickly said, "...Boss, I didn't mean that. It's because I have a stupid mouth and I don't know how to speak. Please forgive me."

Hearing the conversation between two people, if others still hadn't realized what was going on, they would be really stupid.

The security captain immediately took a step forward and said respectfully to

Maddox, "Sir, I don't know what's going on here. It was these two people who told me that someone was going to make trouble here, so I came here to take a look. I was fooled by them. I hope that you can forgive me. I promise that I will never make such mistakes again in the future."

Maddox glanced at him and understood that these security guards were only to prevent accidents. The real responsibility lied with Carson and Lyla, so he said to the security captain, "Take your men away."

The security captain nodded quickly, and then quickly left with his own men. When Lyla, who was still proud of herself, saw this scene, the expression on her face turned into astonishment, surprise, and incredible. She looked at Maddox in disbelief. Carson's uncle called him the boss, which meant that this person was indeed the person in charge.

She ridiculed Maddox just now, and thought that he and Casey had colluded to come here to make trouble, which made her panic.

What she did today was so ridiculous. From the moment she looked down on Casey, she was destined to be the joke. A person with such an identity as Maddox was described as a greasy middle-aged man by her. Besides, even Carson's uncle had to bow down to Maddox. What qualifications did she have to comment Maddox like that? She was so scared. Sweat kept coming out of her palms. Her body couldn't help shivering.

Maddox glanced at them coldly, and then said to Carson's uncle, "How many years have you worked for me?"

Carson's uncle was shocked. He said with a trembling voice, "More...More than four years."

"Four years is not short. This is my distinguished guest. Your two relatives humiliated him today. According to the rules, I won't let them go easily, but I think about you have worked for me for four years. I can spare them. From tomorrow on, you don't have to go to work for me." Maddox said.

Carson's uncle froze all of a sudden. An indescribable sense of despair rose in his heart. He understood that Maddox's decision could not be changed by anyone. It was already a lucky ending for him.

After a while, Carson's uncle reacted. He looked at Maddox respectfully and said, "I see."

Maddox glanced at Carson and Lyla again. Both of them were shivering. He wouldn't bother to punish the two kids. Punishing Carson's uncle was enough. He turned his head to look at Casey. His attitude suddenly became respectful. He asked, "Casey, are you satisfied with my handling? If you think it's not enough, you can tell me."

"It's enough. Let's go up." Casey turned directly and walked towards the stairs. Maddox hurriedly followed. He was like one of Casey's attendants. When Carson's uncle, Carson and Lyla saw it, they felt palpitation.

The person they mocked all the way had such a terrifying identity. They felt

scared as long as they thought of it. After Casey and Maddox left, Carson looked at his uncle with a guilty expression on his face, and then he said, "Uncle, this time..."

Carson's uncle glared at him and said coldly, "Don't call me uncle. From now on, I won't be your uncle."

Carson was so shocked. He didn't expect that today's event would have turned into such a result.

His uncle turned his head and glanced at Lyla again, his eyes full of anger, "Besides, you'd better stay away from this kind of brainless woman in the future, otherwise you will be killed by her sooner or later!"

Chapter 483 Let the Whole Turner family Be Buried

In the private room.

Casey and Maddox were sitting at the table. Maddox looked at Casey with embarrassment on his face and said, "I'm really sorry. I didn't expect such a thing to happen. If I knew it, I should go to the station to pick you up."

Casey smiled at Maddox and said, "It's okay. It's just a small episode. I didn't take it to heart."

"My lord, I have already arranged what you ordered me to do. The partner of the old town reconstruction plan will only be Davies family." Maddox said.

Because they were outside, in front of others, he could only call Casey's name.

"Don't call me that, just call my name."

Casey said.

Maddox also smiled. He didn't worry too much about this kind of thing. Since Casey asked him to call him by name,

he just called Casey by name.

"This time the partner must be Davies family, but in addition to this, I want to let N Group to hand over all the funds. You think about whether there is a way to get it done. This time, I will not only let Davies family have a counterattack, but also let N Group disappear from B City." Casey said.

If this kind of problem was put on others, it would definitely be a very difficult problem. After all, it was a contradiction in itself to let Davies family become a partner and to let N Group take out all the funds.

However, after Maddox heard Casey's question, he just pondered for a while, and then he said, "Okay, I will go back and think about it. Anyway, the initiative is in our hands. It shouldn't be difficult." Casey nodded. He didn't have the slightest doubt about the ability of the people in Guanling. It was so easily for this force, which had already reached the world level, to stir the situation in B City.

"My lord... uh, or else I'll call you Mr. Davies? I feel a little awkward to call you by name." Maddox said.

Casey nodded, saying it was all right.

"Mr. Davies, you asked me to check the origins of Finn. I have already found it out. He is the second son of the current head of the Turner family. He is also a very capable person. Among the younger generations of top consortia and the big families, he is ranked in the forefront."

"The purpose of Finn's visit to B City this time is to deal with Davies family. As far

as I know, the Turner family gave Finn 20 billion in financial support in order to allow Finn to completely wipe out Davies family. It seemed that the Turner family attaches great importance to Davies family."

"Finn is a rare talent in the Turner family. Although he is not the candidate for the next head of the Turner family, he has made a lot of contributions to the Turner family over the years. If Mr. Davies wants to kill Finn, I am afraid you will get the revenge of the Turner family."

Hearing what Maddox said, Casey smiled playfully. Although it was Margaret who made Edith missing and made Lily be involved in a car accident, it was Finn who supported Margaret behind the scene.

Although Casey did not know how Margaret came back from the dead, he knew that even if Margaret did not die in that incident, Margaret would still not have any capital against Davies family. It was Finn who gave Margaret this opportunity, so those things happened. Now, Casey was not sure whether Edith was alive or dead and Lily was still lying on the hospital bed, how could Casey let go of the man who was behind the scenes to manipulate those things? Even if Finn was an important talent in the Turner family, Casey would not spare anyone who hurt Edith. Since Finn and Margaret had caused Edith to disappear, they had to prepare to accept Casey's anger.

Besides, the Turner family was the great enemy of Davies family. Sooner or later,

the two families had to fight with each other. In this case, if an important talent in the Turner family was dead, why didn't Casey do it?

"So what? My wife is missing because of Finn. If there is anything wrong with her, I will let the entire Turner family be buried with her." Casey's eyes became sharp.

Maddox was shocked by the aura of Casey. He instinctively had a trace of fear for Casey.

Sure enough, the people who could successfully climb high ladder were all not simple. Since Casey said such a thing. Maddox had no doubt whether Casey had this ability.

Just by relying his on strength, Casey could also defeat the entire Turner family.

The two talked about other things and made some arrangements for the next things. After the meal, Maddox wanted to arrange a hotel for Casey, but Casey refused.

Now Davies family belonged to him. After returning to B City, Casey didn't need to go to the hotel anymore. He could go directly to the Davies house. Moreover, during this period of time, Davies family was targeted by N Group. The internal chaos had already occurred. Casey had to go back to know the situation and to solve the situation that Davies family was facing now. It was just that before going to the Davies house, he still had a place to go. At Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce. Lily was in a coma. Casey was always worried about her. According to what



Conor said, Lily ran into Edith that day, so they two had an accident together. They made detailed inferences on the scene. The fact was that the truck was heading to Edith at the time, but before hitting Edith, Lily pushed Edith away, so Lily was knocked into the air. Edith just fell to the ground and shed some blood. In any case, Casey was grateful to Lily. Even if Lily did not push Edith away, Casey would blame himself.

Because Margaret's reappearance was his responsibility. He failed to really kill Margaret, so that he let Lily get affected. At Tianyuan Tower, at the entrance to the ward specially remodeled by Natan. Casey stood at the door, looking at Natan who was standing opposite him, and said with some self-blame, "I also have a great responsibility for this matter. If you want to blame me, I won't have any complaints. Even if you hit me, I will accept."

Natan stared at Casey for a long time. He had originally thought of venting his anger on Casey. If it weren't for him, Lily would not have gone to J City. Then those things would not happen. However, Natan had already figured it out during this period of time. It was Margaret and Finn who caused Lily to be harmed. Apart from venting, blaming Casey was simply a meaningless thing. He believed that after Lily woke up, she would not blame Casey, either. So he could only sigh in the end.

"Let's go in and have a look. Lily has been in a coma for a long time. The doctor said that she might become a vegetative. She is at her best age but

encountered such a thing. As a father, I am heartbroken. These days, I can't sleep. Every day, I pray to the God to let Lily wake up. But what I see every day is still that Lily still closes her eyes."

Natan said helplessly.

Casey took a deep breath, raised his hand, and placed it on the doorknob. At this moment, he was a little at a loss. He didn't know how to face Lily in this situation.

In the end, Casey mustered up the courage, opened the door, and walked in.

After seeing Lily who had become thin, pale, and skinny on the hospital bed, Casey's fists were instantly clenched. A thought appeared in his mind.

This time, he must kill Margaret in person!

Chapter 484 I'll Avenge Lily

Natan looked at Casey, whose aura suddenly changed. He knew Casey's anger towards Lily being knocked into a coma. It was precisely because of this that he did not blame Casey.

Casey, like Natan, didn't want Lily to suffer this kind of pain. Casey was also helpless when this kind of thing had happened. The ones who really should be blamed were the people who caused it.

"It was Margaret who caused Lily to become like this. Margaret committed suicide by taking poison in front of everyone at that time. But now she appears again. I suspect that the poison she ate couldn't kill herself. Besides, no one checked it at the time. So she escaped. I originally wanted to take

revenge for Lily with the power of Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce, but behind Margaret was supported by a person named Finn. This person has a mysterious background and possesses very powerful resources. Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce is not his match at all, otherwise Davies family would not become precarious." Natan explained. Casey nodded and said, "I already know these things. The one named Finn belongs to the Turner family."

"The Turner family? Where is the family? Why have I never heard of it?"

Natan asked with a puzzled face.

Casey smiled and said, "The Turner family is the world-class family. They should have left H Country long ago and settled in M Country. Such a family has ability to disturb the world's situation. It's normal that Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce can't fight against it."

Natan frowned immediately. He originally thought it was just an ancient family hidden in H Country. Although it was strong, they should have a way to cope with it.

He had originally thought that after Casey came back and found a way to resolve Davies family's crisis, Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce and Davies family could join hands. Then they should have a way to deal with Finn.

Listening to what Casey said now, Natan found that what he thought was a bit too naive. If the Turner family was really this kind of family which could disturb the situation in the world, even if Davies family and Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce in their heyday joined forces,

they would not be able to deal with it at all.

"Does that mean that we can't avenge Lily at all? Davies family has been forced to the corner by N Group. If the Turner family is really like you said, even if you come back, you can't defeat it? ?" Natan said with a worried expression on his face.

If Davies family was destroyed N Group, his Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce might be the next one.

Casey turned his head and glanced at Natan. He said with a smile, "Don't worry about it. Even if the Turner family is the world-class family, I am still not afraid. They harmed Lily like this. I will definitely avenge her. I have already treated Lily as my younger sister. I'll help her."

Natan was stunned at once, partly because Casey didn't seem to be afraid of the so-called Turner family at all, and partly because Casey treated Lily as his sister.

Casey's performance had made Natan feel that Casey and himself were on the same level. Casey was qualified to let Natan treat him equally, so Natan had always ignored Casey's age.

It wasn't until Casey said that he treated Lily as his sister just now that Natan realized that Casey and his daughter were the same generation and Casey was just a few years older than Lily. Now, Natan really realized that Casey really regarded Lily as his sister. Casey was so sincere.

After a while, Natan came to his sense. Casey valued Lily so much. Natan was

naturally happy. But this Turner family was not easy to be dealt with. Even it was Casey, he didn't seem to have such a power at present.

"I feel the same about your feelings, but since this Turner family is the world-class family, how do you deal with it?"

They can determine our life and death at his will." Natan worried.

"If it was before, I really had no way to deal with the Turner family, but now it's different. They hurt my families. Even if they are the God, I have to let them to pay for it!" Casey's eyes burst out the murderous.

Natan felt that Casey was not bragging. He found that Casey was different from before. Compared with the last time he met Casey, Casey seemed a little bit more unfathomable now.

At this time, he recalled what Casey had disappeared from everyone's sight some time ago. Because of Lily's accident, he had sent someone to find Casey's whereabouts. But he didn't get any news. No one knew that where Casey had gone.

Now, Casey came back. He wasn't afraid of the Turner family at all. It was impossible for him to have such an unfathomable feeling for no reason.

Natan immediately concluded that there must have been some kind of special experience that Casey met during this time. It was this kind of experience that gave Casey the confidence to confront the Turner family.

Although Natan didn't know what Casey encountered, he believed in Casey. He knew Casey was not a reckless person.

Since Casey said so, he could defeat the Turner family.

"If you have any needs, just tell me. I will definitely help you. Even if I have to bet on the survival of Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce, I will help you deal with Finn and Margaret." Natan said solemnly. Casey nodded to Natan, and said, " I will definitely avenge Lily!"

After that, Casey walked to the side of the hospital bed, sat on a stool beside it, and stared down at Lily who was in coma.

Casey felt sorry that the originally innocent girl became like this. All kinds of naughty Lily appeared in his mind. But now, Lily closed eyes and had a pale face. Casey couldn't help but burst into anger.

He recalled the sad look that Lily had been misunderstood by him before. Before her accident, Casey didn't solve the grudge between them. Now, watching Lily lying on the bed, Casey felt he was too ruthless.

"Don't worry. I will kill those who hurt you. The last misunderstanding was also my fault. I shouldn't slap you directly. If you can wake up, I will definitely apologize to you. No matter how you punish me, I won't have any complaints." Casey sighed.

"I know a genius doctor. His medical skills are very good. Others may not be able to wake you up, but I believe he must have a way. I will call him and ask him to come to B City. I believe you will wake up soon."

"After all, you haven't punished me for what happened last time. I think you

must want to punch me very much. I promise you that when you wake up, if you want to punch me, I will let you do what you want to do."

After speaking, Casey saw that Lily still did not move. He felt a little helpless. He stared at Lily in front of the hospital bed for a while before he got up. He looked at Natan who had been standing on the side.

"I do know a genius doctor. I will let him come over. Whether it works or not, it is a hope. I will give you his contact information then. I hope you can entertain him at that time." Casey said. Natan nodded. He naturally didn't want to let go of any opportunity.

After that, Casey didn't stay here too long. After telling Natan about his plan to deal with N Group, he called Owen, and then left Tianyuan Tower.

In the ward, Natan stared at his daughter for a long time. Then he sighed and walked out of the ward. He didn't notice that the moment he turned around, one of Lily's fingers trembled slightly.

...

At the Davies house.

Casey appeared at the door and stepped inside.

Nowadays, the Davies house had become a little desolation. It used to be a crowded place. Many people were eager to have some relationship with Davies family. Every day, so many people would come here to give gifts. But now that there was no one at the door. All parties in B City had long known that Davies family had become

an empty shell under the targeting of N Group. Davies family might be replaced by others at any time.

Davies family had also become a mess. Because of the tricks of N Group, the status of Davies family was in jeopardy. Many people had also been lured by Margaret by various means. They were already considering rebelling against Davies family.

Casey already understood this situation when he met Maddox, but he was not in a hurry. In his opinion, this was not a big deal. He could take advantage of it to take a look who was really loyal to Davies family.

Casey was walking in the Davies house. Soon, someone spotted him. Many people ran over immediately, but no one came forward to say hello.

Davies family was in a critical juncture. Casey had lost his credibility. He disappeared after he took over Davies family. Many people believed that Davies family becoming like this was the result of Casey's bad leadership.

Casey didn't care about these people's attitudes. He kept walking. When he entered the depths, there was a man walking up to him respectfully.

"Where is Jordan?" Casey looked at a man standing in front of him.

"Jordan is dealing with the family business in the study room. Mr. Casey, during your absence, many changes have taken place in Davies family.

Someone has tried to split the power of Davies family. Please find a way to deal with it." The person looked worried.

Casey nodded and asked, "Who wants



to do this?"

The man sighed. Just when he was about to speak, he and Casey heard footsteps not far away.

Casey and the man both looked up and found that a group of people were walking toward this side aggressively.

The leader was Casey's younger sister, Priya, who had a good relationship with Casey when they were a child. But they became strangers when they grew up.

The last time Casey regained control of Davies family, Priya wanted to get close to Casey again, but it was a pity that Casey did not give her this opportunity.

"Casey, what qualifications do you have to come back here? If it weren't for you, how could Davies family become like this? You're incompetent! You should get out of Davies family forever!"

Priya's face was sullen. She yelled at Casey unceremoniously.

Chapter 485 Betray

Casey looked at Priya and her party, and knew who wanted to split the Davies family.

He squinted at Priya. Last time Casey regained control of the Davies family, Priya wanted to get close to Casey but was ignored by Casey. He did not expect that when the Davies family was targeted by N Group, Priya would take the lead in trying to split the Davies family. It seemed that he had misjudged Priya, his cousin.

When she was a child, Priya often followed Casey and treated Casey as her idol. After Casey was kicked out of the Davies family, Priya thought that she was superior, and began to think that

Casey was not worthy of her admiration. When Casey went back to the Davies family for the first time, Priya really looked down on Casey. However, after Casey defeated the Ashley in chess, her attitude towards Casey changed again. After Casey took back control of the Davies family, Priya also showed her flattery to Casey.

Now that the Davies family's status in B City was at stake, Priya took the lead in trying to split the Davies family, which was enough to show that she was a very snobbish woman.

When a person was at his prime, Priya would be eager to please that person. And when a person was down, Priya would kick him far away, disassociating herself early.

Casey didn't expect Priya to become such a person. It seemed that after he was driven out of B City, Priya was influenced by Sasha and Margaret a lot. But it was not important anymore, everyone had their own choice. For whatever reason, Priya had chosen this attitude, so she should bear the corresponding consequences.

It was foreseeable that if Casey resolved the Davies family's crisis this time, Priya's best end was to be expelled from the Davies family.

Priya knew it too, but she didn't think Casey was capable of resolving the Davies family's crisis this time.

"Naughty!" At this time, there was a loud shout. Everyone turned their heads and found that Jordan was coming over.

"Casey is the head of the Davies family. As a member of the Davies family, how

dare you be so rude to him? Do you want to rebel?" Jordan glared at Priya angrily.

Priya was not afraid at all, staring at Jordan and said, "Jordan, now you are taking charge of the Davies family's affairs. You should be clear what the Davies family's position is now. We are already in danger in B City, and all of this is because of Casey, the head of the Davies family."

"If the result of his being the head of the Davies family is the destruction of the Davies family, why do we need him to be our leader?"

As soon as she finished speaking, the people behind her immediately yelled, and they all seemed quite agitated.

"Casey, hurry up and abdicate! You are not worthy of being the head of the Davies family!"

"Although you are in the position of the head of the Davies family, you simply don't care about the Davies Family's affairs, and you have brought such a great enemy to the Davies Family. You are the sinner of the Davies Family. According to the family rules, you should be expelled from the Davies Family!"

"Even a wimp would not make the Davies family fall into the situation where it is now, Casey, you are not as good as wimp. How dare you come back. If I were you, I would die for it!"

...

Jordan was infuriated by these people's words, and he wanted to walk over and teach them personally.

At this time Casey waved his hand to Jordan, and then walked towards Priya.

"Casey, you are not suitable to be the head of the Davies family. I think you should give up this position as soon as possible, otherwise the Davies family will only perish because of you!" Priya held her head up and looked at Casey with contempt in her eyes.

"How do you know that the Davies family will perish?" Casey questioned, staring at Priya.

"N Group has been targeting the Davies family for a long time. Our industry has been suppressed by them. N Group will go against us at any price. With the Davies family's capital chain, there is no way to hold for too long."

"Furthermore, N Group will carry out a full attack on the Davies family tomorrow. Considering the current situation of the Davies family, we need at least 10 billion dollars of cash to survive. As far as I know, after going against N Group these days, there is less than one billion left in the Davies family's account."

"And as the head of the family, you never care these things. Tell me, how can you get ten billion dollars? If it can't be done, is the Davies family going to perish?"

Listening to Priya's questioning, Casey couldn't help but laugh and asked, "You are so sure that I can't come up with 10 billion now?"

Priya curled her lips and said, "I know you have a black card of the World Bank. Although it can be overdrawn indefinitely, it is impossible to pay 10 billion at a time. Although your TY Group in J City is not small in scale, it is

no doubt a fool's dream to provide 10 billion dollars of cash flow. Cash flow and market value are two different things"

"That's right, you can't come up with 10 billion in cash right now, so don't pretend. The Davies family became what it is now because of you!" A group of people accused Casey.

"Unexpectedly, you knew it clearly," Casey smiled and said, "Then, how did you know that the N Group will carry out a full attack on the Davies family tomorrow? Shouldn't it be kept strictly confidential? It is better to strike the Davies family suddenly, right? Or have you been bought by N Group?"

Priya suddenly stiffened, with a guilty expression on her face, and she said, "Don't slander me here. I just found out through my own means. I'm not like you, who didn't care about the Davies family at all."

The smile on Casey's face also gradually disappeared. He could feel that Priya was lying. He did not expect that Priya would be bought by N Group. Originally Casey only thought that Priya had her own choice. It was excusable that she made some actions against Casey for her own interests.

But he never expected that Priya would betray the Davies family, which he could not tolerate.

Casey glanced at everyone present, and said coldly, "I can assure you that the attack of N Group will only be in vain tomorrow. I know that many of you have some ideas. I'll give you a night to think about it. If you still think that the Davies

family will perish like Priya tomorrow, don't blame me for being ruthless."

Priya snorted immediately and said, "Casey, why don't you think about what you can guarantee now? Everyone is just for the Davies family. If you really don't want the Davies family to perish, the best choice is to abdicate, instead of bragging here."

The people behind Priya also stared at Casey with disdain, thinking that Priya was right, and Casey was just bragging. "At such times you shouldn't bravado. If you really want the Davies family to be good, you should give up the position of the head. No matter who is the head of the Davies family, he will definitely be better than you."

"It was a complete mistake to let Casey control the Davies family. Now the Davies family's industry is in danger. It is all Casey's fault, but he is still impenitent. It's really hateful."

"If Casey insists on leading the Davies family off a cliff, then we really can only find another way out."

...

Casey ignored them, turned around and walked towards the study. Jordan saw this and gave them a helpless look, and then followed Casey hurriedly.

Priya stared at Casey's back, her look became cold. After a while, she said to herself, "Casey, the essence of society is still the law of the jungle. I did this for my own future. Who doesn't want to let myself live better? I don't think I have done anything wrong."

...

In the study, Jordan stood in front of

Casey with his brows furrowed. For a long time, he said, "If what Priya said is true, tomorrow N Group will try its best to sound out us. Given the current cash flow of the Davies family, it's really hard to resist. It seems that N Group is trying to defeat the Davies family in one fell swoop."

Casey stared at the documents on the desk for a while, then raised his head and smiled at Jordan, "You don't have to worry about this. It's just 10 billion cash flow. I will solve it. N Group will not succeed."

Jordan immediately stared and said, "Casey, that's 10 billion cash flow. Even a giant in the business world like the Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce, it would be even harder to get 10 billion cash flow. Are you sure there's a solution?"

Casey nodded seriously, and said, "Yes."

Jordan thought for a while, and then asked, "Did you experience anything when you left this time?"

Casey didn't hide it, and nodded.

"Why did Finn attack the Davies family, do you know the reason?" Jordan asked again.

He always felt that the current Casey gave him an extremely calm feeling, as if Finn was nothing to Casey.

And he also faintly guessed that the reason why Casey was so calm should have something to do with his departure.

"Finn is a member of the Turner family. The Davies family and the Turner family are eternal enemies. They want to

destroy us, so they sent Finn over," Casey said.

Jordan's eyes widened immediately, looked at Casey incredulously, and asked, "the Turner family? Is it first-class family in the world?"

"Jordan, have you heard of this family?" Casey asked in surprise.

Jordan took a deep breath, and then said, "I heard your father mentioned it back then. At that time, your father only mentioned the existence of the Turner family. I didn't expect them to be the Davies family's mortal enemies."

"To be precise, the Davies family is a branch of the Turner family. But from the grandfather's generation, it has left the Turner family, and when it comes to the father's generation, it is changed to the surname Davies. My grandfather was killed by the Turner family. So, we are mortal enemies with them." Casey continued.

Jordan was shocked by Casey's words. Jordan was the first group to follow Terence, but even so, he didn't know that the relationship between the Davies Lin family and the Turner family.

"You... how do you know these things?"

Jordan asked in a shaky voice.

"I saw my father this time," Casey said flatly.

Jordan felt as if he had been struck by lightning, numb from head to foot.

Chapter 486 I Can Guarantee

Coming out of the study, Jordan still felt his head buzzing.

Whatever Casey just told him was the biggest secret of the Davies family.



Casey also told Jordan that Terence was not dead, he just went to a place where he couldn't get out.

Casey told Jordan about some insignificant things in Guanling. By the way, he told Jordan that Terence's support for Casey was far beyond the Davies family's ability.

And it also made Jordan understand why Casey was so confident. Not only did Casey think that the threat of N Group was nothing, he also began to think so.

"It seems that God blessed the Davies family. Now that Casey is back, N Group is nothing to be feared."

"If this is the case, then through this incident, we will see who are really loyal to the Davies family. As for those who want to betray, there will be in big trouble!"

After muttering a few words to himself, Jordan walked towards his room with ease.

...

The next morning.

Priya and a group of people gather in the main courtyard of the Davies House, and confronted the group of people led by Jordan.

"Jordan, don't be stubborn. If the Davies family is still in Casey's control, it will only get worse and worse. The only option at the moment is to let Casey give up the throne." Priya looked at Jordan righteously.

How could Jordan, who already knew Casey's background, listen to Priya's words.

He looked at Priya sullenly, and said,

"Priya, I thought you would always think about the Davies family, but I didn't expect that even you would be tempted by others. You really disappointed me."

"Jordan, don't I just look out for the Davies family? It's the right choice for the Davies family to ask Casey to give up his position as the head of the family," Priya said solemnly.

"Then tell me, the Davies family's current crisis comes from N Group. What does it have to do with whether I give up my position as the head of the family?" At this time, Casey's voice sounded, and everyone turned their heads and looked over.

Priya was speechless again when asked by Casey. Although she was smart, she put all her energy on playing chess. She knew very little about this kind of power struggle. She just did what but others asked her to do, not thinking about the reason at all.

Now Casey asked her so, of course she couldn't think of any good excuses.

"You can't answer, how can I give up the position as the head of the Davies family?" Casey stared at Priya, as if he had already penetrated her mind.

Priya was embarrassed, thinking quickly how to refute Casey's words. People standing behind Priya looked at her suspiciously, and now they started to think, since Priya was for the benefit of the Davies family, why she asked Casey to abdicate instead of thinking about how to deal with N Group.

Even if Casey gave up the position as the head of the Davies family, wouldn't N Group still attack the Davies family?

Just when everyone was puzzled, a few others walked into the main courtyard. "It's very simple. As long as Casey surrenders the position as the head of the Davies family, the N Group will stop targeting of the Davies Family. At that time, the Davies family will still be able to sit firmly in the position of the first family in B City." A hearty voice rang. Everyone turned their heads and looked over and found that it was Antonio. After Antonio and the others were driven out of the Davies family by Casey, they had come to the Davies House to make trouble, but they were all suppressed by Jordan. Since then, Antonio and they had been very miserable. They cursed Casey all the time, but it was useless. As the head of the Davies family, they were no longer able to see Casey casually. This situation continued until some time ago, when Margaret found them. Although surprised that Margaret appeared again, they soon accepted the incident. Margaret took them to N Group and told them that N Group existed to get rid of Casey. They had already hated Casey for a long time. They naturally joined N Group immediately, and based on their past experience working in the Davies family, they began to compete against the Davies family in a very targeted manner. It could be said that the reason why N Group had been able to force the Davies family to such a situation so quickly was that Antonio and they had absolutely contributed a lot. "Antonio, you are the one who was

kicked out of the Davies family. How dare you say such things here?" Casey stared at Antonio and said coldly. Antonio just smiled and said, "I was kicked out of the Davies family, but now I still sit in a high-level position in N Group. Under your leadership, the Davies family is about to fail. Why can't I say so?"

Priya saw Antonio coming and ran towards him. Then she said to Casey, "Casey, you also heard that, as long as you give up the position as the head of the Davies family, the Davies family will be safe and sound. We did this entirely for the benefit of the Davies family!"

"What if I don't?" Casey said nonchalantly.

"After half an hour, if you don't give up, a large amount of funds will enter the stock market and manipulate the stock prices of all listed companies in the Davies family. By then, all of the Davies family's properties will fall to the limit. I wonder if you, the head of the Davies family, can be so calm." Antonio sneered.

Casey curled his lips. No wonder Priya said that it would take at least 10 billion to deal with the N Group's attack. It turned out that it wanted to manipulate the stock market to attack the Davies family.

If this was the case, it was simple.

Casey took out his phone, sent a text message, and then had no worries anymore.

"Sorry, I don't think you can manipulate the share price of the Davies' industry." Casey shrugged.

Antonio snorted coldly, and said, "To deal with the N Group's attack, you must have a cash flow of at least 10 billion. Nowadays, the Davies family is exhausted. Do you think you can come up with 10 billion?"

Casey smiled and said, "You'll know whether I can or not in half an hour."

Antonio didn't expect Casey to be so stubborn. It was such a time that Casey still refused to give in. He felt that this was just Casey's stubborn behavior. He didn't think that Casey would have ten billion.

"Everyone, I have already said what should be said, and you have seen Casey's attitude. He didn't want to make the Davies family better at all. Do you really believe that he can come up with 10 billion in such a short time? I advise you to think about it, if the Davies family is ruined, you all have to suffer along with it!" Antonio shouted at everyone around him again.

Everyone in the Davies family hesitated because of Antonio's words. Antonio was right. With the Davies family's current situation, it was indeed very difficult to come up with 10 billion. And if Casey just needed to hand over the position of the head of the family in exchange for the stability of the Davies family, it didn't sound like a bad thing. But at this time, no one stood up and stated their position, everyone was considering it.

Antonio looked at Casey with a sneer. Whether Casey was willing to give up the position as the head of the Davies family, he would be in trouble. Antonio

had waited for too long on this day. He wanted to see Casey being cast aside by everyone in the Davies family.

As time passed, Casey had no intention of surrendering, and everyone in the Davies family was a little anxious.

Finally, a person couldn't hold back and shouted, "Casey, or you should give up the position as the head of the Davies family. Think about the Davies family, it will really be ruined."

As soon as this person finished his words, those who had already their own idea immediately began to echo.

"That's right, now only you give up the position as the head of the Davies family, can the Davies family survive."

"Casey, don't be too selfish. At this time, it is a wise choice to give up the position as the head of the Davies family. The survival of ours cannot be ruined by you."

"You can't be reckless at this time. You know the strength of N Group. Now B City is no longer the Davies family's world. Don't try to be brave."

...

Seeing that so many people had been shaken, and Casey still didn't want to change his mind, even yawned, Antonio was a little worried.

If Casey was willing to give up the position as the head of the Davies family, although N Group would not really let the Davies family continue to dominate B City, as long as it could control the Davies family, it would make Antonio be in charge of the Davies family.

But now Casey had no intention of

surrendering the position as the head of the Davies family, which naturally made him very anxious. If there was no result in half an hour, N Group would really attack the Davies family, and then the Davies family would go bust. The Davies family in that state had no value. Seeing fifteen minutes passed, Casey still did not speak, Antonio became a little anxious.

"Casey, do you really want the Davies family to be ruined?" Antonio shouted. Casey shrugged at him indifferently. Antonio snorted coldly. He had no hope for Casey's resignation as the head of the Davies family. He glanced at everyone present and said, "It seems that Casey insisted on leading the Davies family into abyss of suffering, so even I can't help you. But I am not as ruthless as Casey. Anyone of you who wants to come and work with me can come here now. I can guarantee that you will still have a decent job after the Davies family is ruined."

Everyone sighed helplessly, and obviously felt that if Casey refused to give up, the Davies family would be ruined.

"I can assure you that by the time Antonio said, the Davies family will still be safe and sound. Since he gave you the choice, then I will not stop you. If you believe me, wait patiently for a while. If you don't believe me, you can go to Antonio," Casey said.

Everyone immediately began to discuss, as if they were deciding how to choose. Soon, some people walked towards Antonio, and some gave Casey a

vicious look and shouted at him, "Casey, it is really unlucky that the Davies family is ruined by someone like you. You regret it!"

Everyone at the scene began to choose their own positions, and after a while, they were divided into two groups. Jordan looked at this scene and did not stop it. It was a good opportunity to screen talents who were loyal to the Davies family. Although they would lose some talents, for a family, loyalty was often more important than talent. Furthermore, it was not difficult to cultivate people for the positions they in. After everyone had made their minds, Antonio gave Casey a cold look, and then made a call.

"Go ahead, Casey refuses to give up the position as the head of the Davies family, there is no need for the Davies family to exist anymore."

When he hung up the phone, an evil arc formed at the corner of his mouth, and he said, "Casey, you must remember that Davies family is destroyed by you, and you are the sinner of the Davies family forever!"

"Sometimes speaking too early will only make yourself embarrassed." Casey said, staring at Antonio.

"How can you still pretend at such a time. Later, the stocks of all listed companies under the Davies family's name will limit down. Let's wait and see if you can keep blustering at that time!" Antonio snorted coldly.

Priya also looked at Casey contemptuously. Now in her eyes, even if Casey's chess skills were superb, he



was still a short-sighted guy. She had no interest in Casey for a long time. Her current goal was Finn.

Half an hour passed quickly. Antonio estimated that the time was almost up, and then said to the public, "Take out your phones to see how the listed companies in the name of the Davies family are. I believe the situation must be very tragic."

Everyone hurriedly took out their phones and went to check the stocks of listed companies under the name of the Davies family.

Priya also took out her phone to check, but after seeing the result, she was stunned.

When Antonio saw Priya's reaction, he was a little confused and asked, "What's wrong? Have the stocks fallen too much and scared you?"

Priya raised her head to look at Antonio, her lips trembling and said, "None of the listed companies under the name of the Davies family name have fallen, and... and more than half of them rose by the daily limit!"

## Chapter 487

### It's All the Property of The Davies Family

"What are you talking about! More than half stocks rose by the daily limit? How could this be possible!" Antonio exclaimed at Priya, snatching the phone in her hand.

Everyone in the Davies family had already seen the result at this time. Those who chose to be loyal to the Davies family showed a relaxed smile,

and those who chose to stand on Antonio's side immediately frowned and their looks became gloomy.

"How could this be? How can the stocks of the listed companies in the name of the Davies family surge limit? As N Group took an action, their stocks should fall sharply. Even if Casey has 10 billion, it can only keep the stock price normal. Why does this happen?" Antonio stared at the data on the phone, puzzled.

Jordan, who had been standing next to Casey, heard Antonio's words and he was relieved. Although he had known Casey's support last night, he was still a little worried. Now seeing this result, he was convinced that Terence's support to Casey was indeed amazing and far beyond his imagination.

"Could... Could it be that the N Group hasn't taken an action yet?" Priya asked Antonio a little nervously. It was obvious that this result made her a little flustered.

"Impossible. This matter involves such a huge capital. N Group will not have any hesitation. In this situation, I am afraid that N Group has already started, but it has been resolved by another force.

"Antonio explained as he looked at Casey.

Priya also looked towards Casey. If there was another force, it could only be Casey.

This guy actually resisted the N Group's attack and also made the Davies family's stock into the stratosphere, which was really incredible.

Thinking of this, Priya suddenly felt

regretful.

Those who chose to believe in Casey were all relaxed at this time, and their eyes were full of admiration when they looked at Casey. Casey's ability to resolve the crisis of the Davies family with such ease was enough to prove what kind of future he would give to the Davies family.

And those who had listened to Antonio's words were staring at Antonio at this time, as if they would rush up at any time and eat him.

"Antonio, are you kidding us? You let us choose you, but the Davies family didn't fall in trouble. In that case, why do we follow you to leave the Davies family?"

"That's right. You are not convinced because you were kicked out of the Davies family, so you want to fool us, right?"

"I'm really mad. I knew I should have been firmer. How could I lose my mind and believe what you said!"

...

Everyone blamed Antonio, as if they wanted to prove to Casey that they were only bewitched by Antonio.

Antonio listened to everyone's words. He looked a little gloomy. After all, he didn't know what was going on.

"Casey, even if you are lucky, even if you have resisted this time, there will still be another attack. I am afraid that it is already your limit. When next time, I will see how you can stick with it!"

Antonio yelled at Casey viciously.

"Casey, we were bewitched by Antonio before, so we made the wrong decision. In fact, we are also thinking about the

Davies family. You must understand us." Those who stand behind Antonio had begun to think about restoring their image in front of Casey.

"Yeah, we are all bewitched by Antonio. Casey, now the Davies family is fine, we are willing to continue to serve the Davies family, and we will never be disloyal in the future!" The rest of the people echoed and said that they would be loyal to the Davies family in the future.

Priya saw this scene and wanted to beg Casey. After all, the Davies family was fine. As a member of the Davies family, she was still willing to stay in the Davies family.

But she also had some understanding of Casey's character, knowing that since she chose to oppose Casey, she couldn't turn back

So, after hesitating for a while, Priya finally just pursed her lips and lowered her head dimly.

Casey looked at the people behind Antonio indifferently. After a long time, he said loudly, " At the critical moment of the Davies family, instead of having the determination to fight against the crisis together with the Davies family, you gave up the Davies family because of a few words of bewitching from others. Now you still want me to understand you, do you think I'm a fool?"

"From today, you will have nothing to do with the Davies family. Whatever happens to you in the future will have nothing to do with the Davies family." After hearing Casey's words, everyone

shook their heads helplessly, knowing that there was no chance of turning back.

"If this is the case, then we will take our things. Thinking about it now, you just resisted a crisis that the Davies family faced. Compared with N Group, you are still far behind."

Immediately someone wanted to go back to their room to take their important belongings, so that they could leave the Davies family with their capital.

At this moment, Jordan led the masters in Davies family and stopped them all.

"Casey, what do you mean? We are just looking for another way out. Can't we take away our things?" An elderly elder immediately glared at Casey.

"The Davies family is a family, not a company. If you are just employees of the Davies family and want to find another way out, I have no right to interfere. But you are a member of the Davies family. When the family is in danger, you only think about your own way out, and even sided with the enemy."

"You are traitors!"

"All of your things are the property of the Davies family. Now you have to leave, I won't stop you. But from now on, never try to get each cent of the Davies family. Otherwise, don't blame me for being cruel!"

After speaking, Casey suddenly burst out of murderous aura.

Everyone felt the murderous aura on Casey, and they were shocked. They had no doubt that if they really tried to get their own things now, Casey would

really kill them.

Many people were regretful. After learning the Davies was in crisis, they all tried to get a lot of benefits from the Davies family. They planned that when the Davies family really failed, they could live by relying on these things.

Now Casey broke their paths directly, naturally making them a little frustrated.

"Well, even if I can't take it, he can't stop me from taking the money I deposited in the account. There are just some antique and gold bars and the like. It doesn't matter that I cannot get them."

Many people took a chance on the money they got from company before.

However, people with this kind of thinking were dumbfounded in the next second, because they had all received a text message, which showed that all their accounts had been frozen, and there was no way to get a cent of the money inside.

Casey controlled the Davies family's general account, so how could it be possible for these people to take anything from the Davies family? When they chose to stand on Antonio's side, Casey had already regarded them as enemies.

"Come here, drive these traitors out. If anyone dares to resist, just beat them directly, it doesn't matter if they are killed, they are no longer members of the Davies family!" Jordan shouted.

The Davies family's thugs immediately drove Antonio and others out.

Antonio turned his head and glared at Casey fiercely. He was unwilling. He thought that Casey would be defeated

this time, but he didn't expect Casey to deal with it easily.

"Next time, next time I must make you have no chance to rise again!" Antonio gritted his teeth.

Casey looked at Antonio with a calm look. He didn't plan to get rid of these people now. He couldn't kill them all just because they were traitors. Otherwise, the police uncle would come to him.

But he also knew that people like Antonio were on their last legs. Their current reliance was only N Group.

When Casey vanquished N Group and Margaret, these people would naturally not end well.

"Jordan, I'll leave it to you." Casey turned his head and said to Jordan, then turned and walked towards the study. At this time, his phone rang, and he took it out to see that it was a message from Maddox.

"Mr. Casey, are you free tomorrow? Someone asked me to go to the antique market. Would you like to go with me? Then I will pick a few good gifts for you."

...

N Group.

Finn and Margaret were sitting opposite each other. Margaret frowned as she looked at the message on the phone.

"When we attacked the Davies family, there was a mysterious force that secretly interfered with our manipulation.

Not only did the stocks of the listed companies of the Davies family not fall, but most of them went daily. Casey is not as simple as we thought," Margaret said.

Finn showed an indifferent smile, and

said, "If he was beaten so easily, it would be too boring. This time it was just a probe, so there is no need to take it seriously."

Although Margaret was very helpless, she couldn't wait to see Casey defeated in front of her now, but she also knew that dealing with Casey still needed a process.

"In addition to trying to make the Davies family fall into trouble, this probe is actually exploring Casey's limit. Even if he resolves this crisis, he will definitely use all of his reliance. In this way, for the reconstruction plan of old town, he will never have any chance "

"The way we can really defeat the Davies family is the reconstruction plan of old town. As long as we can get this cooperation, the Davies family will never have a chance to prosper again. It seems that our plan has been half successful."

Hearing what Finn said, Margaret felt a little more comfortable, and then an expectant smile appeared on her face. The banquet for the person in charge of the reconstruction plan of old town would begin in a few days, and then it would be time to compete for partners. Casey used all his hole cards today, and when that happened, what could he rely on to fight with N Group!

"Casey, let's wait and see, there will always be a day when you kneel down in front of me and beg for mercy," Margaret murmured.

"By the way, gifts are indispensable for the banquet in a few days. It's said that the person in charge likes antiques. You



can find some decent antiques and send them to that person at that time," Finn said.

Margaret didn't say anything, just nodded.

Chapter 488 Am I Right

The next day.

The most famous antique market in B City, P Market.

Casey got out of the taxi, walked a few steps forward, and saw Maddox standing there.

Seeing Casey coming, Maddox immediately walked towards him with a smile.

"Mr. Casey, if you find something you like today, please don't stand on ceremony. I will pay for it and buy it as a gift for you," Maddox said with a smile.

Casey replied, "No, I am not very interested in antiques. Even you give some antiques to me, I don't have the energy to enjoy them."

Originally, he didn't plan to come today, but Maddox was too enthusiastic and asked Casey to come. Moreover, the Davies family had gotten rid of the crisis and Casey had nothing to do. Therefore, under Maddox's repeated invitation, Casey agreed.

It just so happened that he hadn't been to the antique market for a long time.

Although he was not interested in antiques, there were no more than three people in B City who knew antiques better than him.

P Market was also a place full of memories for Casey. He remembered that he had competed here with Felix Brown, the best appraiser in B City.

They hit it off straightly. Casey's understanding of antiques made Felix shocked.

It was precisely because of the relationship between Casey and Felix that those antiques of the Davies family would receive certificate with Felix's autograph.

He had not seen Felix for many years. Casey wondered if Felix was still in P Market.

It was precisely because of remembering some things that year that Casey wanted to come here.

"Antiques are actually not as complicated as you think. At most, there are some difficulties in distinguishing the year. Mr. Davies, if you have any questions, just ask me." Maddox thought that Casey said he was not interested in antiques because he didn't understand it, so he said to Casey with pride.

In his opinion, Casey was already very good in fighting and other aspects, and it was normal to not understand antiques. It was just where his interest lay, and he could show off his talents in front of Casey.

Casey was a little bit dumbfounded. He didn't expect Maddox to think that he didn't understand antiques so he wasn't interested, but he didn't explain too much. Since Maddox wanted to show off, then he would give him a chance.

"Didn't you say there are friends?"

Casey asked.

"They have already gone in. Let's go in and find them now. My friend is the dean of the History Department of Fudan University in H City. He is also

very keen on antiques. When I come to B City this time, he asked me to P Market. It's also because of him that I come here and go around," Maddox said as he walked.

Casey nodded and didn't ask any more questions. People at Maddox's level were naturally not simple. The Dean of the History Department of Fudan University in H City was also great.

"And one of the students my friend brought from their college this time is a very beautiful and elegant girl. If you like her, I can help you," Maddox laughed. Casey turned his head and glared at him, and said coldly, "Don't make this kind of joke with me in the future, or think about whether you can stand my beating."

Maddox instantly trembled all over. Although he was not beaten on his back, he actually felt a faint feeling of fever.

He took a deep breath, and quickly nodded to Casey, thinking that Casey didn't like this kind of joke, and he couldn't make such a joke casually in the future. Otherwise, Casey who succeeded in climbing high ladder would kill him with just one finger.

Casey was still worried about Edith's disappearance at this time, how could he tolerate others making such jokes with him.

The two entered P Market and looked around along the road. After a while, Casey saw a formal dressed old man not far away. Although his hair was a little white, he was delicately combed. The old man was accompanied by a tall

girl with a horsetail and black glasses. She was an elegant and good-looking girl.

The girl gave people a feeling that she must have read a lot of books and understood a lot of things at a glance. And it may be because she knew more, so the girl still had a slight cold temperament on her body and rejected those men who couldn't help but look at her.

These two were the friends mentioned by Maddox. The old man's name was Brodie, and the girl's name was Annie, and excellent students from Fudan University in H City.

When Maddox saw the two people, he immediately went to say hello.

"Brodie, sorry for keeping you waiting."

Both Brodie and Annie turned to look over here, and smiled at Maddox.

"Let me introduce to you. This is Casey Davies that I told you about. This is Brodie, the Dean of the History Department of Fudan University. This is his student, Annie." Maddox introduced. Brodie and Annie both turned to look at Casey. Brodie just nodded to Casey and maintained his basic politeness.

Because of Casey's request, Maddox did not tell them Casey's identity, only said that Casey was his friend.

Annie felt that Casey was only a few years older than her, so she looked at him more. Although Casey was a friend of Maddox, he didn't seem to be special. Annie, who has always been very excellent, had always been only interested in excellent people. Seeing Casey was so ordinary, no matter what

he relied on to be friends with Maddox, Annie was not much interested in contacting Casey more.

Casey didn't pay attention to Annie's gaze, but greeted her and Brodie politely. Beautiful girls were indeed very attractive, but Casey, who had seen many outstanding beautiful girls, didn't think there was anything outstanding about Annie.

Annie was a little uncomfortable when she saw Casey who didn't pay attention to her at all. She was accustomed to the gaze of her peers, and suddenly there was someone who ignored her, which would make her care a little unhappy. And in Annie's opinion, it was impossible for anyone to be uninterested in her. Generally, those who didn't seem to be interested in her were pretending. Cat-and-mouse game, it was the traps of those scumbags in Annie's impression.

"Hypocrisy." Annie muttered.

After Maddox finished the introduction, he took them around P Market to see if he could find a decent thing to give Casey as a gift.

After walking around, Maddox also found a few good things. Although they weren't valuable antiques, they were more than enough to play with.

And every time he found a good thing, Brodie would test Annie, let her tell the origin of that thing.

Annie had never let Brodie down, and could always tell the origin of those things.

This made Brodie quite proud. Annie was his student, her excellent

performance naturally made him , her teacher, feel proud.

Maddox was also quite amazed by Annie's knowledge, and would praise her from time to time. Although he had a great interest in antiques, he was a layman compared with those who specialize in history.

On the other hand, Casey didn't speak much along the way. Maddox thought Casey didn't understand antiques, so he kept introducing to Casey.

And Casey was not very interested in the antiques that Annie said. For this kind of thing that could be seen through the origin at a glance, Casey certainly did not pay too much attention to it. A few times when Annie talked about it, he even yawned.

It made Annie very angry. She felt that since Casey didn't understand, he should listen carefully. Why was he so impatient? If so, he shouldn't come here. This made Annie think Casey was hypocritical and arrogant.

So, when she was telling, she always glanced at Casey intentionally or unintentionally. Her look seemed to mock Casey, and she didn't hide her dissatisfaction in the slightest.

Casey also noticed Annie's gaze, but didn't care. As a young man, Casey understood Annie's thoughts very well. If Casey was just an excellent college student, he would definitely think about showing off his talent to others, especially those of the opposite sex.

It was a pity that Casey's level was too high, and what he has experienced was far from comparable to those of college

students, so he didn't care what Annie thought of him.

Walking to another booth, Annie saw an ancient coin on the booth, her eyes brightened up. Then she picked it up, looked at Casey, and said, "Mr. Casey has been following us for so long, but he has never spoken. When I introduced those antiques at that time, Mr. Casey looked impatient, as if he could know what they were at a glance."

"Mr. Casey, since you can become Maddox's friend, you must have your own outstanding merits. As Maddox brought you here, you must know antiques very well. How about telling me about this ancient coin? What is its origin? "

Expression on Maddox's face suddenly changed when he heard Annie's hostile words. He just wanted to scold Annie, but when he thought of Brodie by the side, he stopped.

After Brodie looked at the ancient coin in Annie's hand, he smiled and said, "Annie, aren't you embarrassing Mr. Casey? Maddox has been explaining to Mr. Casey, which shows that Mr. Casey does not understand this aspect. This ancient coin is quite rare. Even people in the history department know very little about it. How can Mr. Casey introduce it to you?"

"Yes, but before I saw Mr. Casey didn't seem to not know about antiques. Or why would he dismiss my introduction. Teacher, don't look down on Mr. Casey too much," Annie said quickly. She sounded like she was complimenting Casey, but in fact she

was trapping Casey. As long as Casey couldn't introduce it, he would be embarrassed.

Annie was also arrogant, how could she let this person who was only a few years older than her be so arrogant? He didn't even show any interest in her introduction.

When Maddox hear Annie's words, he became even more anxious. After hesitating for a while, he rushed to Casey's ear and whispered, "Mr. Casey, she is still a student, and there are a lot of things she doesn't understand. Don't take it to heart. It doesn't matter whether you introduce it or not."

"It's okay." Casey smiled. Although he didn't expect Annie would think he was impatient and suddenly embarrassed him, but he didn't care. He just regarded it as a little girl's vanity

After that, he turned around, looked at Annie, smiled and said, "This ancient coin in your hand is called Deyi silver. After Vinnie, the rebel in Tang Dynasty, occupied Luoyang, he cast Deyi silver. Later, he found out the name of Deyi silver was unlucky, so he changed later coins to Zhushun silver. These two kinds of coins are rare, especially Deyi silver."

"Am I right?"

Chapter 489: Chpater 489 In Fact, His level Is Average

Upon hearing Casey's presentation, Annie's eyes widened immediately, her face full of weirdness.

Just now Brodie had already said even people from the history department may



not know the ancient coin in her hand, which was enough to see the rarity of this ancient coin.

The reason she used this ancient coin to ask Casey was precisely because she considered that even Casey did not understand antiques, but he might know some of them under the influence of them. So, she found a rare one and thought she would definitely make Casey embarrassed.

But what she didn't expect was that Casey actually told the origin of this ancient coin, and it was not wrong at all.

The reason why she knew this ancient coin was because she happened to see it in an ancient book by Brodie. She didn't expect Casey to know it too.

Hearing Casey tell the origin of this ancient coin, Brodie also showed a look of appreciation. He smiled and said, "I didn't expect you to be so knowledgeable. It seems that we really looked down on you, Mr. Casey. There are not many people who can recognize Deyi silver."

Maddox originally thought that Casey didn't know much about antiques, but he didn't expect Casey to actually tell the origin of this ancient coin, and he was also amazed.

Annie only felt embarrassed, especially when Casey looked at her. Just now, this guy looked like he didn't understand anything. She was very confident that Casey couldn't tell the origin of this ancient coin, but she didn't expect him to give a presentation of it easily. Now, the one who was embarrassed was her. What made her most unbearable was

that Casey dismissed her and when she wanted to teach him a lesson, Casey performed perfectly once.

She glared at Casey angrily, thinking that such a hypocritical person was not supposed to know it.

At this moment, she suddenly remembered that Maddox had just said something in Casey's ear, and Maddox's voice was relatively low just now, she did not hear what Maddox was saying. Thinking back now, it was Maddox told Casey the origin of Deyi silver.

"Yes! It must be like this. Otherwise, how could he know what it is based on his knowledge." Annie became more determined.

She stretched out her hand, pointed at Casey angrily, and said, "What are you proud of? Maddox told you what it is. You just relayed what Maddox said, and you look so confident. How shameless you are!"

After speaking, Annie quickly walked towards the front.

Casey was taken aback for a moment, but Annie thought that it was Maddox who told him about Deyi silver.

After Brodie heard what Annie said, he also thought of Maddox talking in Casey's ear at that time. He felt that there was indeed such a possibility, and the possibility was not small. After all, Casey showed no interest in these things and Maddox had been explaining to him.

It was indeed a bit weird that he was able to tell the origin of Deyi silver.

But Casey was a friend of Maddox after all, Brodie couldn't say it directly like

Annie.

"Mr. Casey, Annie is just a girl and is a little confident. So, she is capricious sometime. Please don't be angry, Mr. Casey," Brodie said.

Casey turned his head and glanced at Brodie, and said, "It doesn't matter." Maddox was stunned. He didn't think that Annie would suddenly say such words. The most important thing was that he didn't tell Casey about Deyi silver!

Seeing Annie walking towards the front angrily, Maddox quickly turned his head and said to Brodie, "I didn't tell Mr. Casey about it. I even don't know what Deyi silver is. Your student has misunderstood."

Brodie smiled and said, "I know. I will educate her later so that she won't talk nonsense."

Although Brodie said so, Maddox obviously felt that he was just trying to give Casey face. In fact, what he thought in his heart was the same as Annie.

This made Maddox even more helpless. He looked at Casey and found that Casey didn't care much, and he was relieved.

They walked towards the front, and Maddox turned and asked Casey, "Mr. Casey, how did you know the origin of Deyi silver? Aren't you not interested in antiques?"

Casey smiled, "I just said that I am not interested in antiques, but I didn't say I didn't know about them."

Maddox nodded thoughtfully, and had a new understanding of Casey.

Annie walked towards the front, thinking that Casey was really hateful. She had never encountered such annoying person in her life.

She wondered how Maddox knew this kind of person, and was even so respectful to him. How could a person like him be respectable?

When she was angry, she suddenly noticed an antique shop next to her. At this time, it was overcrowded and looked quite lively.

Annie looked up at the shop and found the words "Rare Treasure Store" written on the plaque above.

She immediately remembered that Brodie told her that this was the name of the antique shop opened by Felix, the best appraiser in B City.

Although Felix had retired over the years, this shop must have been handed over to his juniors, but when she saw this plaque, Annie still showed a hint of excitement.

As an outstanding student in the history department, Annie still had a high respect for this master appraiser. She came with Brodie this time to get a glimpse of the antique shop opened by Felix.

If she could see Felix herself, she would definitely jump up happily.

She turned her head and glanced behind her, and saw that Brodie and others had also come over. She ran over and said, "Mr. Brodie, it is the antique shop that Master Felix opened back then. Let's go in and have a look." Seeing Annie's excitement, Brodie laughed, nodded, and said, "Let's go."

"I heard that Master Felix is a great master in the antique world. I have respected him a long time ago, but I haven't been able to come here to have a look. Today, I can visit his shop," Maddox said with excitement.

"That's right, we came here this time just to have a glimpse. I don't know if Master Felix is still here. If we are lucky enough to see Master Felix today, we won't be in vain to visit B City," ZBrodie also said with some emotion.

Annie turned her head and glanced at Casey, and said, "I don't think we should see Master Felix anymore. We have a shameless guy here. If Master Felix meets him, it will only damage Master Felix's impression of us."

Casey got what Annie meant, and said with a smile, "Don't worry, Felix is not such a stingy person, and I'm not such a shameless person."

Annie immediately stared, and said with indignation, "You... you are so disrespectful to Master Felix. You are really annoying to me. Master Felix is a well-known appraiser, how dare you be so rude!"

Casey shrugged and said, "In fact, his level of appraisal is average, but the others are worse."

Annie jumped angrily, pointed out Casey's nose, and cursed, "You shameless fellow, what qualifications do you have to evaluate Master Felix? You just told the origin of Deyi silver by cheating. You are so despicable.

Maddox, how does such a person deserve to be friends with you!"

Chapter 490 Two Fakes

Maddox was also full of embarrassment when he heard Annie's words. He didn't expect Casey to say that to Felix, and he didn't know what to do for a while. Brodie frowned. Felix was a nationally renowned appraiser. There was nothing to question about this matter. Now Casey said Felix's appraisal level was average, even if he couldn't accept what Casey said.

"Mr. Casey, if you want to judge a person's level, at least you have to reach a very high level. Do you think that your level of appraisal is higher than Master Felix that you think he is average?" Brodie stared at Casey and asked.

"How could he be better than Master Felix? I'm afraid that his level is not as good as me. How dare a dishonest man say such a thing. Shame on him" Annie said with anger .

Casey sighed. He just said something casually in the voice of Felix's friend. He used to talk to Felix in the same way. Felix had nothing against.

Unexpectedly, Annie and Brodie were so angry.

Seeing that they were about to quarrel, Maddox quickly coughed and said, "Don't you mind, Mr. Casey is just joking. It's so lively inside, let's go in and have a look. Don't be unhappy about a joke of Mr. Casey."

With that said, Maddox pushed Brodie into it, lest they really quarrel with Casey.

Annie glared at Casey, then turned around and walked in with Brodie. Maddox turned to look at Casey and

walked inside with him. He also cautiously said to Casey, "Mr. Casey, in the eyes of those who majored in history, Master Felix is their idol. Please do not made this kind of joke in front of them."

Casey shrugged and said, "I'm not joking, even if Felix was here just now, he wouldn't dare to say anything."

Maddox was helpless, but he didn't dare to continue arguing with Casey, so he closed his mouth so that Casey wouldn't say anything shocking.

Entering Rare Treasure Store, they saw that there were several cabinets for exhibitions. There were various antiques on the cabinets. A small card was placed around the antiques, including the introduction these antiques.

Everyone gathered around these cabinets, staring at the antiques above, carefully appreciating them.

"Everyone, these are the treasures of my father, Felix. I took these out today to let everyone enjoy them." A middle-aged man who seemed to be in his thirties shouted.

This person was Felix's son, Nicholas Brown. Now Felix retired, so he handed over Rare Treasure Store to Nicholas.

"Everyone should be aware of my father's level. There are few fakes in his collection. But today, in order to cheer you up, my father personally put two fakes in these collections. According to my father, although the two items are fakes, they have a long history, and they are not much different from that of the real one. If anyone can find these two fakes from these collections, he can

take one from my father's collections for free. No matter how much it is!"

Nicholas continued shouting.

After hearing Nicholas's words, everyone immediately became excited.

They were all eager to try, as if they were the one who could find two fakes.

"Because there is only one collection that can be sent out today, whoever finds it out first is the lucky one today. Of course, there is a time limit, which is one hour. Within one hour, whoever finds it out first can take one of the collections away," Nicholas added.

Afterwards, the contest to find fakes kicked off. Everyone in Rare Treasure Store carefully observed the antiques on the display cabinets, and many even took out the magnifying glass, carefully discerning the traces of the counterfeit products.

Annie also seems to be eager to try. She had studied a lot of antique-related literatures in the History Department, and considered herself to be a half expert in treasure appraisal. Since there was such an activity here, of course she also wanted to have a try.

"Mr. Brodie, let's go and see if we can find the two fakes," Annie said.

Brodie nodded, walked to the front of the display cabinet and took a serious look. He also wanted to show off in Felix's shop.

At this time, Annie turned to look at Casey, and said with disdain, "Don't you think you are very good? Now you can prove yourself here. If you have the ability, go and find out the two fakes. If you can't find them, you have to



apologize to Master Felix in front of everyone today. Dare you gamble with me?"

Casey laughed and said, "Yes, but I have to apologize to Felix if I lose. What if you lose?"

"If I lose, I will... unconditionally promise you a request. You can make any request as long as I can do it," Annie said.

"Any request? Are you sure?" Casey repeated.

Annie nodded with confidence, and said, "Any request. But I don't think you can find those two fakes."

Casey didn't speak any more, but walked to the front of the display cabinet, staring at the antiques.

Annie didn't hesitate anymore, and quickly went over and looked at those collections, as if she was going to compete with Casey.

After almost fifteen minutes, Casey walked over from the display cabinet, stood on the side, and stared at those who were still looking for fakes.

Maddox walked to Casey and said with a smile, "Mr. Casey, these two fakes are not easy to find. What Master Felix collected, even if it is a fake, it is definitely not something that is easy to see through. It is actually reasonable if you can't find them. It's just that you have to change your attitude in the future, don't be so rude to Master Felix."

Casey smiled without speaking.

Annie saw that Casey only looked for fifteen minutes, walked to the side and stood with a scornful smile on his face. She felt that Casey had given up directly

because he gained no clues after observing.

Now it seemed that he was really a self-righteous guy. He obviously didn't have

this level, but he insisted on pretending to be knowledgeable, which was really abhorrent.

But later, he must apologize to Master Felix in front of everyone. If he refused, even Maddox would look down on him. Thinking of it, Annie became happy immediately.

At the beginning, everyone was full of excitement, thinking that they would definitely be able to find the two fakes, so they all observing them very carefully, wishing to see through those antiques.

But as time passed, everyone found that they could not tell which of these collections would be fakes, because each of them looked the same as the real one, and there was no way to tell what was fake.

After almost half an hour, everyone frowned. Even the Dean of the History Department of Fudan University was full of sadness and could not find any clues at all.

Brodie couldn't find any clues. It was even more impossible for Annie, his student, to find anything different.

Annie, who was originally quite confident in her knowledge of antiques, felt that her self-confidence had been greatly frustrated after more than half an hour. It was only at this time that she realized that antique appraisal was not as simple as she imagined.

Some people who didn't know much

about antiques even start to guess. Unfortunately, there were two fakes. Only the person who found both of them could be said to win. So, no matter how lucky they were, it's impossible to guess two fakes right.

After confirming and finding no clue, Annie also gave up and walked towards Casey. Fortunately, she and Casey did not bet that she must find the two fakes, so it didn't affect their bets.

After walking in front of Casey, Annie stared at him and said, "It will be an hour soon. Later, you need to explain the reason to everyone, and then apologize to Master Felix. Don't cheat. I don't think Maddox will make friends with people who have no credibility." Casey smiled and said, "Are you sure that I will lose?"

Annie was taken aback, and then said, "Of course. You just walked over and stood here after 15 minutes. Don't tell me that you have found out those two fakes. I won't be fooled by you."

Maddox also looked at Casey curiously, and felt that the reason why Casey walked over in 15 minutes was because he couldn't find the fakes.

"Well, I have indeed found those two fakes," Casey said.

Annie suddenly became speechless, and said, "Can you be sincere and modest? You only observed for fifteen minutes just now. How could you find out the two fakes? And since you have found them out, why didn't you tell the son of Master Felix?"

"This is just a bet between me and you, I just need to let you know," Casey said.

He wasn't afraid that someone would find out the two fakes, so that he could not explain to Annie. He was sure that no one among the people present could find out the two fakes.

At this time, Brodie also walked over with a face full of disappointment, and when he reached Maddox, he shook his head and smiled, "Master Felix is really superb. I didn't expect I even can't tell the fakes. Today is an informative visit." "Mr. Brodie, this hateful guy said he has found out those two fakes." Annie said angrily to Brodie.

Brodie immediately turned his head to look at Casey, and said, "Mr. Casey, are you kidding me? I just saw you go there for a while, and came and stood here. Could it be that you found the two fakes in such a short time?"

Casey nodded and said, "Yes, those two fakes are not hard to find."

"Don't fool us. Now that you have found the two fakes, then tell me which ones they are, don't just talk nonsense."

Annie interrupted Casey.

Casey pointed his finger at the display cabinet over there and said, "The teapot on the first floor and the flower bowl on the third floor."

Several people turned their eyes on the teapot and flower bowl. Brodie immediately shook his head and said, "It is absolutely impossible. I observed those two things carefully just now. They are all very elegant in workmanship and absolutely impossible to be fakes. "

Casey smiled and said, "The workmanships of those two items are indeed exquisite, but in some details,

there are big flaws. These two things should come from the Republic of China, not the Northern Song and Ming Dynasty. There are some details that do not belong to that era, but it is not easy for ordinary people to find out."

"Well, don't talk nonsense here. Do you think we will believe you if you talk nonsense? I have read those two things too, and they can't be fakes," Annie said stubbornly.

"You'll know whether I am right after hearing what Nicholas said later. You don't need to argue with me," Casey said. Annie only realized her gaffe at this time. Because she hated Casey so much that she was unable to maintain her original high-cold temperament.

"Well, wait and see. I don't believe you can really find the fakes that Master Felix hid in such a short time," Annie said with her mouth pouting.

An hour passed quickly. Nicholas looked at the people who frowned with pride. He knew very well that there were only a handful of people who could find the two fakes, and none of the people present should be able to do it.

He glanced at the time, clapped his hands, and said to everyone, "Everyone, one hour has passed. It seems that no one has found the two fakes today."

Everyone turned their heads to look at Nicholas. Many of them were downcast, as if they had lost a valuable treasure.

"Hurry up and tell us which ones are fakes."

"You don't have any fakes here, right? You are just fooling us by saying that."

Nicholas laughed and said, "Why would

I fool you? Look at the first floor of the display cabinet. The ceramic tea-pot is a fake."

Everyone looked at ceramic tea-pot. Many people had observed the ceramic tea-pot just now, and they didn't find flaws.

Annie, who was waiting for Nicholas to say the answer and pierced Casey's hypocritical mask, was stunned when he heard Nicholas's words.

She glanced at Casey incredulously. Among the two things the guy said just now, one was the teapot on the first floor, and there were no other teapots on the first floor except for the ceramic tea-pot.

"He just guessed right. He is just lucky. He can't see through it, he only observed for 15 minutes. How is this possible!" Annie kept comforting herself, but her chest couldn't help but ups and downs.

Both Brodie and Maddox were all surprised, but Casey was actually right. All of them held their breath and wanted Nicholas to tell the second fake, to see if Casey was lucky and got one right.

"This second fake is the flower bowl on the third floor." Nicholas continued. Hearing Nicholas's words, Annie stiffened, and her gaze at Casey became a little uneasy.

#### Chapter 491 Promise A Request Unconditionally

"You... are you sure you didn't get the right answer by guessing?" Annie asked Casey with no confidence. She herself felt that this question was a bit

redundant.

But because she had a bad impression of Casey, she felt like she had lost if she didn't ask such a question.

"What do you think is the probability if I guess it?" Casey's mouth curled slightly, and he was not angry because of Annie's question.

Annie glanced at the dozens of collections on the display cabinet. There was little chance of getting two correct answers by guessing.

"According to my father, this ceramic tea-pot and this flower bowl were made by a master imitating in the Republic of China. This master's imitation of antiques had reached the point where he was superb. It's hard to distinguish between his imitation and the real one." At this time, Nicholas spoke again.

"I heard from my father that at auctions in recent years, several items from the collection of this imitating master were auctioned off as genuine ones. None of the antique appraisers invited by the auctions found that they were imitations."

"My father only told me about the true origin of c and flower bowl. Today is the first time that these two imitations have been disclosed their origins. Although they are imitations, they are also made by the master. The degree of fidelity can be confused with the true, so the value of these two collections is not low."

After hearing Nicholas's introduction of the two fakes, everyone was amazed. They didn't expect that the two antiques marked the Northern Song Dynasty and the Ming Dynasty were actually made by

the master of the Republic of China. If Nicholas hadn't disclosed the origins of these two things, even if they bought them back at a sky-high price, they would definitely think they had bought the genuine ones.

After Annie heard Nicholas's introduction, the shock in her heart deepened. She clearly remembered that when Casey said these two fakes, he also pointed out that these two things came from the Republic of China. According to Nicholas, before he announced it, the only people who knew that these two things were from the Republic of China were Felix and Nicholas.

If anyone else could see the origin of these two things, they must be someone who was knowledgeable in antiques. This was enough to show that Casey really recognized the origin of these two things by relying on his own knowledge. After all, even if there was a small probability event, Casey guessed these two things right. It was absolutely impossible to know that these two things came from the Republic of China period. Of course, there was another possibility, that was, Casey heard about these two fakes from Felix long ago, and today could we accurately tell the origin of the two, but it was obviously impossible. Annie looked at Casey with an incredible look, knowing that she had misunderstood Casey before. This guy seemed really not as superficial as she thought. At least she and her teacher could not find the two fakes, or tell their origins.



If she had this kind of knowledge, she might also dismiss the antiques they had seen outside before.

And there was another thing that made Annie think Casey was not as arrogant and hypocritical as she thought, that was, Casey had found these two fakes within fifteen minutes, but he did not go to tell Nicholas.

It showed that he was not very interested in showing off his greatness, and he had no idea about choosing one from Felix's collections.

It had to say that even she was very eager for Felix's collection. It was impossible for ordinary people to be unmoved by this temptation.

After knowing that she had misunderstood Casey, Annie suddenly became embarrassed, and her gaze at Casey was full of guilt. Generally, people who misunderstood others, after learning the truth, they would have a greater liking and relaxation for the misunderstood person. Annie felt that she was in this state now.

Both Brodie and Maddox also judged Casey's superb skill from Nicholas's words, and both of them looked at Casey with a little admiration.

"Mr. Casey, I didn't expect you to have such a profound knowledge. It seems that we really entertain an angel unawares. I hope you won't care too much about what happened before."

Brodie said with a smile.

Casey smiled at him slightly, saying that it didn't matter.

Maddox also smiled and said, "Do you believe that I didn't tell Casey about

Deyi silver."

Hearing Maddox's words, Annie was even more ashamed. She looked at Casey shyly, lowered her head, not daring to look at Casey, playing with her fingers nervously.

"Mr....Mr. Casey, I had a bad attitude towards you before. I was too self-righteous and misunderstood you. Please don't take it to heart and accept my sincere apology." Annie's voice with Casey suddenly became softer.

Casey glanced at her and said, "Just forget it, as long as you remember, you now need to unconditionally agree to a request from me."

Annie's heart suddenly tightened. Casey found the two fakes, which meant that she lost the bet between her and Casey. As a price, she must unconditionally agree to a request from Casey.

Before that, Annie thought that Casey was impossible to find out the two fakes, so she did not consider what the bet meant and agreed to Casey.

Now that she lost, Annie realized that if she really had to agree to a request from Casey unconditionally, then Casey could ask her to do many things.

And the first thing that came to her mind was that Casey might let her... After all, she was still in college, and usually when she came across such things, she would only think of sex.

As long as Casey made such a request, as a person who kept his promise, Annie felt that she couldn't refuse it.

After all, it would make her violate her life creed, and she would live in guilt for a lifetime.

Thinking of this, Annie's face

immediately turned red, and her mind was full of random images.

"You...what are you asking for?" Annie asked cautiously.

"I haven't thought about it for the time being. I'll tell you when I think about it," Casey said.

Annie had no choice but to nod, but the more Casey did this, the more nervous she felt . After all, she had no idea what kind of request Casey would make.

Both Brodie and Maddox smiled and looked at the them. They naturally couldn't interfere the bet between others. So, they could only watch.

Maddox still thought Annie was very suitable for Casey, but at that time Casey said that he couldn't make such a joke, so he could only think about it in his heart.

"Since no one has found these two fakes today, it seems that the collection I was going to give away can only be temporarily stored in my place, but if you really want it, you can buy it with money. I am today and I will I'll give you a gratifying price," Nicholas said to everyone again.

Immediately, many people wanted to buy Felix's collections. This was a rare opportunity. Even if this was a shop opened by Felix, there were only a handful of opportunities to sell Felix's collections, so many people were already planning to inquire about the price.

At this moment, Casey stepped forward and said loudly, "Among these collections, there is a third fake!" Everyone was stunned by Casey's

voice, and people in Rare Treasure Store suddenly became quiet.

After that, everyone turned their heads and looked at Casey, with surprised expressions on their faces.

Maddox, Brodie and Annie did not expect Casey to say such a sentence at this time, and they all looked at him in a bit of amazement.

Nicholas's smile immediately froze. He squinted at Casey, thinking in his mind why this person would suddenly come up and say such a sentence.

Could it be that he came here to make trouble?

The collections he placed on the display cabinet were personally checked by Felix one by one. Among them, only the Nicholas and flower bowl were fakes, and all the rest were genuine.

Suddenly someone came up and said that there was a third fake. Nicholas could think of someone coming to make trouble. Of course, he would not believe that Felix would make a mistake. Since Felix said that there were only two fake, he believed there would never be a third one.

"Buddy, you are really joking. The collections on this display cabinet are all personally seen by my father. Except for the two fakes, the rest are genuine. How could there be a third fake? Stop joking with me," Nicholas said to Casey with a smile.

"I'm not joking. There is indeed one more fake on this display cabinet. Felix does not stand for truth. Even he may make mistake," Casey said lightly.

As soon as he said this, many people

present widened their eyes, thinking that Casey was here to make trouble.

After all, what he meant was obviously to provoke Felix. Felix's status in antique appraisal of B City was unmatched.

Even if he said his appraisal result was absolutely correct, no one dare to object him. Now Casey said that Felix did not mean absolutely right, in their opinion, he was to make trouble.

Nicholas's look also darkened, and he said to Casey angrily, "My father's position in the appraisal world is clear to everyone present. It's not up to you to say whether he is absolutely right or not. If you are here for trouble, please go out now. I don't want to have any conflict with you. If not, please take a good look at our store and stop talking about it."

Everyone looked at Casey with a little contempt. It was obvious that they thought Casey was an unknown person and was not qualified to comment on Felix's ability.

The main reason was Casey looked too young to be a person with rich experience at all. A junior was not qualified to comment on Felix, the best one in the appraisal world.

"Where did this kid come from? Dare he to question Master Felix's judgment. He is really ignorant and arrogant."

"It's probably just a blunderer who doesn't understand anything. Maybe it is the competitor who specially hired him to make trouble for Master Felix's shop."

"That's right. He actually said that there is a third fake here. If he can really see it, why didn't he find those two? I think he is just talking nonsense here. He

must be crazy. He is dicing with death that he comes to trouble Master Felix's shop."

...

Maddox, Brodie and Annie looked at Casey hesitantly. Others didn't know that Casey had found the two fakes, but they knew, so they knew that Casey's treasure appraisal ability was quite high. But Casey stood up and said this at this time, which was equivalent to provoking Felix's authority in front of everyone. Of course, those who regard Felix as an idol couldn't be kind to him.

Maddox rolled his eyes, smiled at Casey, and said, "Mr. Casey, is it possible that you are dazzled? Even if Master Felix can't represent absolutely right, he would not make mistakes in general..."

"There is definitely a third fake," Casey said categorically.

After that, he took a step forward and stared at Nicholas and said, "In my opinion, if you just sell that fake, and it will be seen by others, that will really ruin Felix's reputation."

Chapter 492 Apologize to Him

When Nicholas heard Casey's words, he suddenly felt annoyed. He had already given Casey an out. He didn't expect that Casey not only didn't appreciate it, but also became firmer.

He stared at Casey and then said coldly, "Buddy, you're under thirty, right? How dare you question my father?"

"It's just a matter of fact. Your father does have a high reputation in the appraisal world, but this does not mean that he will never make mistakes in his

life. Furthermore, age is not an absolutely important factor. If your father is here, he will definitely not talk to me like this," Casey said.

Nicholas laughed at once, and said, "Guy, are you kidding me? You think that in appraisal's industry, age is important. If you don't spend time, how can you get so much experience? Seeing that you are here to make trouble, I would advise you to stop this idea, it is not good for you."

"This person must have come to make trouble. How dare he say that there is a third fake here. He hasn't found the two just now. He is stirring up trouble." At that time, someone shouted loudly.

When everyone heard it, they immediately nodded, thinking that what the person said was reasonable. Casey didn't even find the two fakes, and now suddenly he stood out and said that there was a third fake, and it really sounded like he was making trouble.

"Boy, I think you still don't make trouble here. You stand up and say that there is a third one. But why didn't you find the two fakes?" another person asked Casey.

Casey glanced at the man and said, "I found them out, but I didn't say it."

Everyone laughed, and did not hide their ridicule at Casey.

"Boy, shame on you. He has already told those two fakes. Now you come and say that you found out but didn't say. Who do you think will believe you?"

"I just pissed myself with laughter. I didn't expect that there would be such a shameless person, he couldn't be more

barefaced."

"He is definitely the most shameless person I have ever seen. Now that you have found them out, why didn't you say it then? Now that you have come to say there is a third fake, which is really impudent."

...

Maddox, Brodie and Annie were the only three people present who knew that Casey did not lie. When Nicholas told them the two fakes, Casey had already pointed out what the two fakes were. And he did find out but didn't say it. It was just that it was indeed a bit difficult for others to believe as he said it now. Maddox walked to Casey and whispered to Casey, "Mr. Casey, we can't explain it clearly, or we should leave it alone. Even if there is a third fake, it has nothing to do with us."

Casey turned to look at Maddox and said, "If it were someone else, I might not say it today, but this matter has something to do with Felix. Since I am here today, I naturally have to say it. Even if Felix knows it, he won't say anything."

When Maddox heard Casey's words, he didn't know what to say, so he sighed helplessly.

Both Brodie and Annie looked at Casey with some incomprehension. Although they knew that Casey's level of appraisal was high, he shouldn't question Felix in front of so many people.

When Nicholas heard the cynicism of the people around Casey, a sneer appeared on his face. Then he suddenly



wondered what the third fake Casey was talking about.

If Casey really came to make trouble, then he would definitely not be able to tell what the third fake was. Even if he did choose one casually, it would later prove that Casey was lying under everyone's attention. And then, he would definitely be even more embarrassed.

What's more, his father was in Rare Treasure Store today, and he was now resting on the second floor. He could go and call Felix down if necessary. By that time, how could this kid explain to explain?

"Everyone, since this man insists on saying that there is a third fake in these collections of my father, let him talk about which one it is and how did he see that it is a fake, OK?" Nicholas said.

"Even if you ask him to say it, he definitely can't tell it," someone said with disdain.

Everyone turned their gazes on Casey, wanting to see which one Casey would say was the third fake.

Casey didn't talk nonsense. He pointed to a blue and white porcelain vase on the cabinet over there and said, "The blue and white porcelain vase on the second display cabinet."

Everyone turned their heads to look at the blue and white porcelain vase.

Someone quickly retorted, "The blue and white porcelain vase is a cultural relic unearthed from the Porcelain Capital in Yuan Dynasty. I have a very deep research on porcelain. I just studied the blue and white porcelain

vase carefully. That vase can never be a fake."

Nicholas also turned his head and glanced at the blue and white porcelain vase, and then said, "Buddy, since you think this vase is a fake, why don't you tell me how you know it."

"Blue and white porcelain originated in the Yuan Dynasty, and the calcination technology at that time was very mature. The blue and white porcelain made at that time was indeed very beautiful, but even so, there were some flaws in the craftsmanship of that period, one of which was the brightness of the porcelain. The blue and white porcelain on the display cabinet is much brighter than the blue and white porcelain of the Yuan Dynasty. Although the difference is very subtle, it is not difficult to see that the blue and white porcelain on the display cabinet should be made during the Qing Dynasty."

"Although the producer deliberately worked hard on details in order to make it more like being from the Yuan Dynasty, and used many special methods to make it more chronological, the manufacturing technology of blue and white porcelain in Qing Dynasty has been far ahead of that in Yuan Dynasty. Even if the makers have a way to make it look more ancient, it is still impossible to reproduce the brightness of the Yuan Dynasty."

"So, this blue and white porcelain should be an imitation of the Yuan Dynasty in the Qing Dynasty. The two dynasties are more than two hundred years apart. If it is really sold, it will have a lot of bad

impact on Felix's reputation."

Casey looked at everyone.

Everyone looked at Casey with a little surprise, but they didn't expect him to be able to distinguish the age of something from the brightness, which was really incredible.

Obviously, based on this alone, everyone didn't believe Casey's words, they still felt that Felix's level was more convincing.

Nicholas also obviously did not believe Casey's judgment. He rolled his eyes and said, "Everyone, what this little brother said may be true, but it is not convincing. It just so happens that my father is here today. So, I will invite him down, so that he can judge whether this little brother is right."

Everyone's eyes brightened up when they heard Nicholas's words. They didn't expect Felix to be here. If Felix could get down, he would surely be able to reveal the true colors of this troublemaker.

Many people looked at Casey and became gloat. In their opinion, when Felix and Casey were facing each other, Casey definitely couldn't continue to pretend.

Brodie and Annie didn't know whether they should be happy or sad at this time. They both wanted to see Felix, but they didn't want to see Felix under this situation.

They came with Casey. If Casey angered Felix, they would definitely be involved. No matter how he explained it, Felix would probably not have a good impression of them.

Brodie was a little bit regretful now that

he came to this place with Casey. Annie was not as excited as before. She was still a student, very young, and she had the rebelliousness of young people. Now Casey could not care about the views of so many people, and firmly speak his own thoughts, which made she have a hint of appreciation to Casey.

Of course, it was only a little bit. If Felix, whom she admired, had a negative impression of her because of Casey, she would definitely not forgive Casey. Nicholas went upstairs amidst everyone's surprise and came to the door of the room where Felix was resting.

Felix was sitting in front of the table in the room at this time. He was almost 70 years old and already had white hair, but this further highlighted his rich experience.

He wore large glasses and was holding a smartphone in his hand, staring at the content on the phone screen carefully. There was a test report on it, the content of the report was exactly the chronological analysis of the isotope dating of the blue and white porcelain vase in the Yuan Dynasty.

When he first got this vase, Felix knew at a glance that it was a blue and white porcelain vase unearthed in the Yuan Dynasty, but he looked at the vase some time ago and always felt that something was wrong, but he couldn't tell.

So, he found a friend and asked someone to help measure the age of the vase by isotope dating to see if it was

made in the Yuan Dynasty.  
His friend just sent him the test report,  
so he got up to check the results.  
The test report clearly stated that the  
vase was 325 years old, which meant it  
was made in the Qing Dynasty.  
After seeing this result, Felix  
immediately widened his eyes. He didn't  
expect that he really made a mistake.  
He immediately stood up and called  
Nicholas over and asked him to take  
back the vase on the display cabinet.  
At this moment, there was a knock at  
the door.

Felix hurried over to open the door, and  
saw that Nicholas was outside the door,  
so he said hurriedly, "Go and get the  
blue and white porcelain vase. Don't  
exhibit it."

Nicholas was about to say that someone  
was making trouble and insisted that the  
Yuan Dynasty vase was an imitation  
made in Qing Dynasty. He didn't expect  
that Felix asked him to bring the blue  
and white porcelain vase, which made  
him be stunned.

There was only one blue and white  
porcelain vase on the display cabinet.  
"Father, what happened to that vase?  
Why did you want to take it back  
suddenly?" Nicholas asked, staring at  
Felix.

Felix glanced at Nicholas with a little  
embarrassment, and said, "I made a  
mistake. That vase is not from the Yuan  
Dynasty. Please go and get it quickly.  
Don't let anyone buy it. It will ruin my  
reputation."

Nicholas was startled, his face was  
covered with incredulity, and he

asked, "No... not from the Yuan Dynasty? Could it be from the Qing Dynasty?"

Felix glanced at Nicholas suspiciously, and asked, "How do you know?"

Nicholas swallowed. He didn't expect that Casey was actually right. The blue and white porcelain vase was indeed not from the Yuan Dynasty, and Felix admitted that it was from the Qing Dynasty. It must be true.

It turned out that Casey really didn't come to make trouble, and it was a big mistake for him to let so many people mock Casey.

"Father...Father, I may have done something wrong," Nicholas said to Felix with regret.

"What's the matter?" Felix frowned.

"There was someone who insisted on saying that the blue and white porcelain vase was a fake, it was imitated in the Qing Dynasty. I think he was here to make trouble, I led everyone to laugh at him. I said I would invite you to go down to confront him and let him understand that he was wrong," Nicholas said honestly.

Expression on Felix's face changed.

One was unexpectedly that someone could see that the blue and white porcelain vase was an imitation, and the other was because Nicholas even made everyone laugh at that person. That person could rely on his eyes to see that the blue and white porcelain vase was an imitation. How extraordinary he was!

"You really wound me up, hurry up and apologize to him, otherwise my reputation will be ruined by you!"

## Chapter 493 Master Davies

On the first floor. People were staring at Casey with malicious pleasure while speaking in whispers.

"This guy is so bold. Mr. Brown is coming, but he still stays here as if he would not be in trouble. Could it be that he doesn't even know what would happen after Mr. Brown is here?"

"If he does, he wouldn't come here and make trouble for Mr. Brown. He doesn't have any self-knowledge at all. I'm afraid that he still believes that he is right now."

"You're right. He should be taught a lesson by Mr. Brown. Otherwise, he would still be conceited and ignorant."

.....

Casey had heard their remarks, but he was not swayed at all. He knew very well that it would be easy for him to handle it when Felix was really here. If Felix was not here, it would be difficult for him to deal with it.

Hearing the remarks from people around, Brodie was very anxious. He didn't want to give Felix a bad impression because of Casey. If that happened, it would be a regret of the lifetime for him.

After thinking for a long time, Brodie came close to Casey and tried to persuade him, "Mr. Davies, I know that you are very young and love to win. I also know that you're very good at appraising treasures. However, at many times, you should trust the authority in this field. Mr. Brown has worked in this field for many years and he rarely makes mistakes. Besides, they all will

laugh at you when you're proven to be wrong. As far as I'm concerned, you had better admit that you're wrong. When Mr. Brown comes down and debates it with you, it will be too late."

Annie also came close to him, speaking while looking at Casey, "He's right. There's no need for you to insist that Mr. Brown is wrong. In fact, you have proved yourself to be very good at appraising treasures. At least, in my opinion, you're very excellent."

Looking at them, Casey said with a smile, "Don't worry. Felix dares not to debate with me. When he comes down, you'll know."

Brodie immediately became a little angry. Casey was good at appraising treasures. However, he really couldn't stand Casey, as a young people, belittling Mr. Brown like that.

"Do you know what this guy just said?"

At this moment, a people, who was eavesdropping, suddenly shouted loudly.

The crowd immediately turned their heads and looked at that people.

"Just now, he said that Mr. Brown dared not debate with him. My God. I'm really shocked. Why is he so confident? He believes that he is even better than Mr. Brown in appraising treasures!" That people went on to shout.

Hearing that, they became even angrier with Casey. There was even a hint of hostility in their eyes when they looked at Casey.

"He is so arrogant! I've never seen such an arrogant person! How dares he talk like that?"



"Guy, leave here now. When Mr. Brown comes down, considering what you just said, he won't let you off!"

"Leave here? Before Mr. Brown teach him a lesson, I'm afraid that no one would allow him to leave. Since he dares to talk like that, he has to bear the consequences!"

Hearing their words, Brodie sighed helplessly. Now, it was useless for Casey to apologize.

Maddox and Annie also frowned. They didn't expect that Casey would deal with this matter in such a way. They were afraid that they couldn't deal with it peacefully after Felix came down.

When people were scolding Casey, Felix and Nicholas came downstairs hurriedly. At this moment, Felix was anxious while Nicholas was guilty.

Seeing their coming downstairs, people scolded Casey in a harsher way.

"Mr. Brown is coming down. How can you still be pretentious? If you're clever, apologize to Mr. Brown now!" One person shouted.

All of them looked at Felix with expectation, hoping that he would teach Casey a lesson.

After coming to the first floor, Felix immediately asked Nicholas, "Who is the person you talk about?"

Nicholas stretched out his hand, pointed to Casey and said, "That...That person."

"Mr. Brown, this reckless guy is making trouble for you here. He dares to say that you have made a mistake in appraising this blue-and-white porcelain. If you're angry with him, we can drive him out of here shop for you!" Quite a

few people tried to please Felix. Felix looked at the people they were looking at. When he saw Casey, he was suddenly stunned. Then, he put on a rather happy and excited expression. "Casey...Casey, is it really you?" Felix came close to Casey quickly. He was very excited.

After seeing Felix, Casey also smiled. He greeted Felix, "Brodie, long time no see."

After standing before Casey, Felix stretched out his trembling hands and then gave a salute to Casey with respect.

Seeing this, people were all stunned. Previously, they were hoping that Felix would teach Casey a lesson. Now, they all astonished. Many of them were so shocked that they were open-mouthed. "Master Davies, it's you! No wonder my son told me that there is a person who can identify the history of that blue-and-white porcelain vase with eyes. You can

indeed tell when that blue-and-white porcelain vase was produced with purely your eyes." After giving a salute, Felix said with a smile.

"Old man, you should be embarrassed. If I hadn't seen it and this vase was sold, your reputation would be ruined." Casey said in a casual manner to Felix.

In the past, he was quite close to Felix. Although there was a huge age gap, they could be said to be friends. At that time, Casey had already demonstrated an amazing gift in appraising treasures. Even Felix admitted that he was not as good as Casey.

Other people called Felix Mr. Brown.

And Felix called Casey Master Davies to show his respect for Casey.

"You're right. I've just learned that this vase is actually produced in Qing dynasty by asking one of my friends to test it with the most advanced technology. I didn't expect that you found that with purely your eyes. I'm really not as good as you." Felix said with some shame.

Nicholas stood behind Felix and listened to their conversation. He was very shocked. It never occurred to him that Felix had known Casey before. Besides, it was really beyond his expectation that Felix would tell Casey that he was not as good as Casey.

Apart from Nicholas, Brodie and his companions were all looking at them in disbelief. They had thought that Felix would definitely be difficult after coming here. They never expected that Felix would be so respectful to Casey and that they would be close to each other like old friends who had known each other for many years.

"He...He is a friend of Mr. Brown. Besides, it seems that Mr. Brown attaches great importance to him. We really got him wrong." Annie murmured. After seeing what happened before, now, she knew the real ability of Casey. After that, she was more aware of how charming Casey was.

Now, she was young and was at the best age. How was it possible that she could resist the charm of Casey?

In the past, Annie always thought that the boys in her school were too naive and that they were out of her league.

Therefore, she was cold to them in her school.

However, now, this picky girl admired Casey a lot. When she thought of Casey's being calm, not caring about other people's opinion and being so good at appraising treasures that even Felix admired him, her heart palpitated, "Teacher, we've got Mr. Davies wrong. Mr. Davies is a friend of Mr. Brown. It seems that we've judged the moral one by the evil standard." Annie said to Brodie.

Brodie nodded and was somewhat ashamed, saying, "Later, go to apologize to Mr. Davies. It would be great if he would introduce us to Mr. Brown."

People around were still in shock. Felix also noticed their reaction, so he asked Casey what had happened here.

Casey told Felix the whole story.

Nicholas, who was listening to their conversation, broke out in a cold sweat. In the final analysis, it was Nicholas's fault. If he had asked Felix to come down at the very beginning, nothing would happen.

Felix turned his head, looked at Nicholas and snorted, saying, "Now, apologize to Master Davies. Why would I have a son like you? You're not good at appraising treasures, but you're really good at making trouble."

Nicholas dared not delay. He hurriedly bowed to Casey and said apologetically, "Master Davies, I'm really sorry. I'm as blind as a bat and failed to recognize you, getting you into such a trouble. I hope that you will be the bigger person

and forgive me."

"We've put it right, so it's ok." Casey said.

Felix looked at the crowd and said in a loud voice, "Ladies and gentlemen, I did make a mistake. This blue-and-white porcelain vase is produced in Qing dynasty. Before, I came to a wrong conclusion. Now, one of my friends has confirmed that this blue-and-white porcelain vase was produced in Qing dynasty with the method of isotope dating. Master Davies is right. I hope that you won't be mistaken about him."

After hearing this, people all gasped. They didn't that Felix would explain for Casey in person. Moreover, according to Felix, he couldn't confirm the time when the blue-and-white porcelain vase was produced without the method of isotope dating while Casey knew it with purely his eyes.

Casey had been very good at appraising treasures. It seemed that even Felix was not as good as him.

Those who had just laughed at Casey immediately blushed. They all somewhat regretted talking to Casey like that before. They had offended a person who even Felix respected a lot. After struggling for a while, many of them immediately came close to Casey, bowed to him and said, "Master Davies, we were mistaken about you before. Please forgive us!"

Seeing this, people all bowed and apologized to Casey.

Brodie and Annie also came close to Casey and solemnly bowed to him.

Brodie seriously apologized to Casey.

After that, Annie apologized to Casey.  
After that, her face was a little red. She  
looked at Casey with loving  
eyes.

Chapter 494 No One Can Stop Me  
from Beating You up

On the second floor of Rare Treasure  
Store.

Felix and Casey were sitting at the  
table, talking about something that had  
happened in the past.

Because of Casey, Brodie, Maddox and  
Annie were all allowed to come here.

Now, they were sitting quietly and  
listening to the conversation between  
Casey and Felix, just like Nicholas.

Brodie had always been admired Felix.  
In his opinion, Felix was a man of high  
standing and therefore it would be very  
difficult for him to meet Felix.

Felix was always Annie's icon. For  
Annie, Felix was almost a legendary  
figure.

Although Maddox was not a fanatical  
fan of Felix like Brodie and Annie, he  
respected Felix, a leading expert in  
appraising treasures, very much.

Now, Felix, who they considered to be a  
man of such high standing, was chatting  
casually with Casey like a kind old man.

They sighed silently. In their opinion,  
they must be extremely respectful to  
Felix. However, when Casey was here,  
Felix was so casual. Moreover, judging  
from the way Felix behaved, Felix  
somewhat admired Casey. They even  
dared not think about being treated like  
this by Felix.

At this moment, Nicholas also sighed  
silently. In his memory, his father rarely

smiled. As the most authoritative expert in the field of appraising treasures, Felix was always serious, no matter whether he was at home or not. When Felix was around, even Nicholas dared not be too casual.

But now, Felix was so close to such a young man. Nicholas nearly doubted whether it was true or not.

"It's the first time for me to see my father being so close to someone. He usually pulls a face, even if he is staying with me. Master Davies is really unusual." Nicholas said.

Brodie and his companions all turned their heads and looked at Nicholas.

Brodie asked, "Are you saying that Mr. Brown wouldn't be so close to other people in normal circumstances?"

"No. He is never close to other people. He is usually very strict with everyone. Whoever he is with, he always looks serious. It's extremely rare for him to behave like he does today." Nicholas said with a sigh.

Brodie and his companions were shocked. Now, Felix was easy-going. They didn't expect that Felix was usually not so easy-going. Of course, they had always believed that Felix, an expert in appraising treasures, was not an easy-going person.

Felix just became easy-going for Casey, the person sitting there with him.

Brodie realized that Casey was more unusual than he could imagine.

Hearing what Nicholas said, Annie somewhat adored Casey.

Maddox had known that Casey was unusual. Seeing that Felix was respectful to him now, Maddox just felt

that Casey was a little more unusual.

"Mr. Davies, are you interested in working as a visiting professor in the history department of Fudan University?

Our school is in need of talents like you.

If you are willing to work in our university, you'll definitely become the youngest professor ever in the history of Fudan University." After hesitating for a while, Brodie finally spoke to Casey.

As a Dean Brodie, apart from giving lessons and educating students, Brodie also needed to hire talents. If Casey were willing to work in Fudan University as a professor, it would be definitely good for the students of the history department. After all, although they were students of the history department, there was no course for them to learn how to appraise antiques.

Hearing that, Casey was a little stunned.

Then he smiled at Brodie, shook his head, and said, "If I become a professor, I'm afraid that I'll mislead students."

"You're too modest. You're so talented.

It'll be a great honor for all students of our college to have you as a visiting professor. I hope that you will think about that." Brodie said seriously.

It seemed that Brodie attached great importance to this issue. Seeing that, Casey found it not proper to directly refuse it. Therefore, he said, "Well, I'll think about it. However, recently, I've got a lot of things to do. Besides, Fudan University is in the South. Therefore, I'm not sure whether I can go to work in your university or not."

Hearing it, Brodie was very happy. Even if Casey didn't really mean it, Brodie



didn't mind. After all, Casey's being willing to give that answer meant that he thought highly of Fudan University. Annie somewhat expected Casey to work in their university as a professor. She unconsciously thought of some stories happening between teachers and their students, gradually blushing. Casey indeed didn't mean what he said. He was certainly not going to really work in Fudan University as a visiting professor. Now, Edith was missing. All he should do was to find Edith. He wouldn't do anything else before finding Edith.

Casey chatted with Felix for some more time. Then, Brodie and Annie needed to go to catch a plane while Maddox had to send them to the airport. Therefore, they left Rare Treasure Store.

Worrying that Brodie and Annie would miss the plane, Maddox, Brodie and Annie left P Market first after saying goodbye to Casey. Before saying goodbye, Annie specifically asked Casey for contact information.

According to her, Casey hadn't put forward the request yet. But she, as a person who always kept her word, must fulfil her promise. Therefore, she asked Casey for his contact information.

After Maddox left with Brodie and Annie, Casey wandered around in P Market for some more time. Then, he was going to leave.

When he was leaving P Market, he saw someone. Immediately, he gave that person a murderous look. If there weren't so many people around him, he would have rushed towards that person

and started a fight.

Margaret!

She and Sasha drove Casey out of the Davies family; she attempted to rob the Davies family from Casey; because of her, Edith was missing; because of her, Lily became unconscious!

Now, Casey only hated her. He had imagined killing her in person for many times.

When Casey just returned to the B City, he had considered directly going to N Group to kill Margaret to vent his anger. However, Margaret worked for Finn. If Casey killed Margaret, Finn would not let him get away with it.

In the past, after killing someone, Casey could deal with it perfectly with his power to prevent him from being arrested.

However, Finn was from one of the most powerful families in the world. If Casey killed someone, he would definitely have many ways to make Casey be arrested and put in prison. Although Casey could deal with it, it would still bring a lot of trouble.

Therefore, he didn't directly go to kill Margaret. Instead, he was going to make N Group close down first. At that time, he wouldn't let neither Margaret nor Finn off.

He didn't expect that he would meet Margaret in this place, so he was immediately angered.

As Finn had told her, Margaret came to P Market to buy a few traditional handicrafts. These traditional handicrafts would be sent to Maddox at the banquet to please him.

Although they were sure that Maddox would cooperate with N Group this time, they should still send him some gifts. She was going to enter an antique shop when she suddenly shivered instinctively and had a feeling of horror. She immediately frowned. Then she hurriedly turned her head and looked around. When she saw Casey, her heart did a flip. At the same time, she was gooseflesh on her arms.

Why was this guy here?

The first thought Margaret had was to run away quickly. However, when she had this idea, Casey had come close to her.

"Damn it, where did you take my wife to?" Casey stretched out his hand. Margaret's two bodyguards immediately stood between Margaret and Casey.

"Who are you? You dare to try to beat our boss. You're so reckless!" One of the bodyguards shouted and started a fight with Casey without any hesitation. Casey snorted and punched that bodyguard directly. That bodyguard wasn't able to fight back and fell to the ground, rolling on the ground to somewhere far away.

Seeing this, another bodyguard hurriedly started a fight with Casey. However, Casey had given him a kick, directly kicking him away.

Seeing this, many people gathered around to watch. No one expected that someone would fight in P Market.

Margaret looked at Casey in horror. She clearly knew that Casey was able to directly kill her. If Casey didn't allow her to leave P Market, she would never be

able to leave here.

Casey grasped Margaret by her neck and spoke coldly, "Answer my question. Where did you take my wife to?"

Margaret rolled her eyes quickly. She had heard that Edith was missing after the accident. She didn't know why Edith would be missing, so she was certainly unable to tell Casey where Edith was.

"If you killed me, you'll never be able to meet her again in the rest of your life."

Margaret lied to Casey.

Casey snorted and said, "Do you think that you're eligible to threaten me?"

Margaret realized that Casey was furious and knew that Casey might kill her on an impulse in such a rage.

She thought about the ways to run away anxiously. At this moment, there were already many people around them. She had an idea. She suddenly smiled at Casey. Anxiety disappeared from her face.

"You can kill me at this place. There are so many people watching us. If you killed me, you would be arrested. At that time, even if you find your wife, you won't be able to meet her!" Margaret talked as if she didn't care if things would get worse.

Hearing this, Casey gathered his wits and noticed the people who were watching them.

Margaret was right. If he killed her in the presence of so many people, he would be in great trouble.

Finding the reaction of Casey, Margaret was relieved. Then, she became emboldened. After knowing that Casey dared not kill her at this place, she was

afraid of nothing.

"Don't you want to kill me? Do it. Could it be that you're a coward who dares only to talk and dares not to do?"

"Last time, you took poison yourself. Why are you still alive?" Casey asked, ignoring her provocation.

Considering that Casey had already known that she was still alive, she thought that it was alright to tell him what had happened before. Therefore, she said with a smile, "After taking that poison, people wouldn't immediately die. Instead, people would just look as if they have been dead. As long as people take the antidote within the specified time, they would become conscious. Why, you didn't expect me to have this trick, right?"

"It was your oversight that caused following events. Therefore, you're the person that should be held responsible for the accident your wife has had. Shouldn't you confess?"

Casey tightened his grip on Margaret's neck.

Margaret sneered and said, "I love to see the way you look now. You hate me, but you can't kill me. When you're in pain, I'll be happy. Otherwise, I won't try so hard to harm your wife."

Casey sneered and then said in a low voice, "I indeed can't kill you in the presence of so many people."

"Then hurriedly let go of me." Margaret demanded in a fierce way.

Casey put on a malicious smile.

"But there is no one who could stop me from beating you up, is there?"

Hearing it, Margaret's face immediately

became pale. Then, she kept struggling.

Chapter 495 Beat Margaret up

"You...You let go of me, now. Otherwise I'll shout for help. If someone calls the police, you'll be in great trouble!"

Margaret spoke to Casey with a panicking expression.

Casey sneered and said, "Do you think that I can handle such a matter in the B City?"

After saying that, Casey directly slapped Margaret in the face, making a loud sound. Half of Margaret's face was immediately red and swollen. People watching them all gritted their teeth. "What happened? He hit her so hard. Tut-tut, tut-tut, that man shows no mercy for beauty at all."

"Look at his eyes. It seems as if he wanted to kill her. How much he hates her?"

"That woman is so beautiful, but that man still slapped her in the face. Could it be that that woman has done something very bad to him?"

.....

"You have never anticipated being beaten by me one day, right?" Casey stared at Margaret.

Margaret felt that her face was burning. She looked at Casey with hatred, gritted her teeth and said, "Now, I work for the young master of the Turner family. The Turner family is thousands of times more powerful than the Davies family. If you beat me up today, the people of the Turner family will not let you off!"

Another loud sound.

Casey slapped Margaret in the face

again. He said coldly, "Don't you think that you overestimate your importance? Finn just makes use of you. Could it be that you believe that Finn would be friendly to me on condition that I don't beat you today?"

Both halves of Margaret's face was swollen up. There was even blood coming out of her mouth. She stared at Casey with hatred and said, "Since you know that Finn aims at destroying you, why not go to him in person, kneel down before him and beg for mercy? Could it be that you think that the Davies family is powerful enough to deal with the Turner family?"

"It's none of your business. You just need to know that you have to be responsible for Lily's becoming unconscious and Edith's being missing!" After saying that, Casey slapped Margaret in the face twice.

Margaret was somewhat dizzy because of it.

"Tell me where you took Edith to!"

Casey stared Margaret with his eyes squinted.

Margaret looked at Casey with somewhat blurred eyes, put on a hysterical smile and said, "It turns out that you'll also become so anxious. What if I don't tell you? Will you be extremely anxious?"

"I love to see you being so anxious and helpless. I've imagined it countless times from the moment you killed my elder sister and stole everything from me."

Casey grasped Margaret's arm with one hand and said coldly, "But you haven't

anticipated that you will talk to me in such a situation, right?"

After saying that, he broke the bone of Margaret's arm without hesitation.

Margaret screamed and began to tremble all over. She was in so much pain that she screwed his whole face.

Casey gripped her another arm and said coldly, "Tell me where you took Edith to. If not, I will break all your arms and legs. I won't kill you, but I will make you become a disabled person in the rest of your life!"

Margaret was visibly frightened. After staring at Casey for a moment, she smiled and said, "Since you want so much to know, I can tell you."

Casey immediately took a step forward. He became a little nervous.

He was very afraid that he would get unacceptable news from Margaret. If that was the case, he would directly kill Margaret, even if there were so many people around them.

"I don't know where Edith is. That day, I just asked someone to knock her. I didn't expect that she was so lucky that she was with the girl from Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce and was saved by that girl. However, after the accident, I hadn't asked anyone to do anything about it. Therefore, I know neither why Edith is missing nor where she is now. Even if you break all my arms and legs, I can't tell you where she is now."

Margaret told Casey the truth.

Hearing this, Casey subconsciously thought that she was fooling him and was about to break her bone.

However, he noticed that Margaret was



not in a panic. It seemed that she wasn't lying.

"Don't you want live?" Casey said with his eyes narrowed.

Margaret was not scared. She said, "I didn't lie to you. Even if you don't believe my words, I can't do anything. At that time, I just wanted Edith to have an accident and I didn't care about what had happened after that at all.

Moreover, according to personality, I naturally wanted you to watch Edith suffer. Why would I take her away?"

Casey immediately frowned. If Margaret didn't lie to him, why would Edith be missing?

Casey felt puzzled. Previously, in his opinion, as long as he found Margaret, he would be able to find Edith. However, it seemed that it was not that simple.

"Casey, are you are you desperate now? Let me tell you. The more desperate you are, the happier I am. I'm a little glad that I have nothing to do with Edith's being missing. If it was I that took her away, when you torture me, I'm afraid that I'll tell you where she is. However, I don't know. Therefore, even if you kill me, I'm unable to tell you where Edith is!" Margaret even laughed triumphantly.

Seeing that, Casey slapped her in the face again. Margaret immediately froze.

"Casey, you're a son of a bitch!"

Margaret shouted hysterically.

"Do you think that I'll let you off just because you don't know where Edith is?"

Casey sneered. He beat Margaret without any mercy. Just now, Margaret

had completely angered Casey. He couldn't kill her now, but no one could stop him from beating Margaret up. Seeing this, people around were all shocked. That's because Casey beat her so hard. They had only seen a man beat a woman so hard on TV.

"Oh, my God. He beats her so hard. What did the woman do? She makes the man so angry."

"It's too bad. Shall we call the police?"

"Forget it. Obviously, that woman had done something bad to that man. Maybe they're a couple and that woman cheated on him. It's their family affair. The police can't do anything about it."

"Tut-tut, it's not good for a woman to be beautiful. Beautiful woman tends to cheat on her husband. Now, she is being beaten. She really deserves it."

.....

After a long time, Margaret was badly injured by Casey. It was only then that Casey let her off and threw her directly on the ground.

He gave Margaret a glance and said coldly, "Today, I just teach you a lesson. No matter whether you have something to do with Edith's being missing or not, you are to be blamed for these things. I will let neither you nor Finn get away with it. That day will soon come."

After saying that, Casey turned around and left P Market.

Margaret had no the ability to move and fell to the ground. She felt all achy and couldn't help shedding tears.

She had never been beaten like this since she was a child. She had thought that Casey would show her some mercy

because she was a woman. However, she proved to be too naive.

After quite a while, the two bodyguards, who had been knocked down by Casey, stood up and came close to Margaret. They lifted her up and left P Market with her.

In fact, before, they had recovered. However, Casey was too good at fighting. Knowing clearly that they would be knocked down by Casey again after standing up, they pretended that they couldn't get up and lay on the ground for a while.

In the Davies House.

Casey was sitting in the study. He frowned and thought about what had happened when he talked to and beat Margaret.

Hoping to know whether Margaret was lying or not, he tried hard to remember every detail.

Before, in his opinion, it was Margaret that took Edith away. However, Margaret said that she didn't know anything about it. It seemed that she was not joking. It made Casey very confused.

If Edith's being missing had nothing to do with Margaret, who would take Edith away?

Casey carefully considered every possible person, but finally found that there was no reason for any of them to take Edith away at all.

Besides, only Margaret would try to harm Edith. If Margaret didn't take Edith away, Casey really couldn't think of anyone who could take Edith away without producing any clues.

After thinking for a long time, Casey didn't come to any conclusion. Then, he picked up his mobile phone and made a call to Conor.

"Edith's being missing might have nothing to do with Margaret. There is something wrong with our previous speculation. Carry out a careful investigation about who had been to places near that road on that day. Don't miss any possible person."

"Yes." Conor answered.

After hanging up the phone, Casey sighed a long sigh and began to worry about Edith again. Not knowing who had taken Edith away, Casey couldn't help thinking about the bad things that might happen to Edith.

In N Group.

In Finn's office.

The two bodyguards took Margaret, who had been badly injured, into the office. Before, they had sent Margaret to the hospital to receive treatment. The doctor put Margaret's arm in the plaster cast and told them that the chance of recovery was very small.

Finn was playing with his cell phone. Seeing that someone came in, he raised his head and gave them a look. When he saw Margaret, he immediately shouted, "What the hell is that?"

One of the bodyguards said, "She...She is Miss Jenkins. She was beaten up by someone."

Finn immediately frowned and asked, "Who wounded her so badly?"

That bodyguard immediately told Finn what had happened in P Market.

After hearing the story, Finn narrowed

his eyes and said coldly, "Casey is really so bold. The Davies family will soon be ruined, but he still dares to beat her up in public. Has he been desperate?"

He came close to Margaret, gave her a glance and said, "He beat you so hard that you're badly injured."

"I...will...kill...him!" Margaret managed to say a few words.

Finn smiled, saying, "Don't worry. Soon, we'll become the partner in rebuilding the old town. At that time, the Davies family, which has become a spent force, would be no eligible to compete with us."

"Mr. Turner, Casey is very good at fighting. I'm afraid that the experts in fighting you take with you couldn't defeat him." The bodyguard reminded him.

Finn sneered and said, "However good at fighting he is, it's meaningless. Don't worry about that. I've made some preparation for him."

"This time, I spend a lot of money to hire the people that ranks first on List of the Ares from Guanling. However good at fighting Casey is, he couldn't defeat that person."

"At that time, he could only kneel down before me and beg for mercy!"

Chapter 496 The Banquet

Rebuilding the old town had become a hot topic in the business circle of the B City. Partners were needed to work in this project, and the consortia and powerful families in the B City were eager to participate in it.

Although people all knew one thing: the partners of this project would definitely be chosen from among N Group,

Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce and the Davies family, which were the most powerful families or consortia of the B City. However, it was a large project that involved many things. If they got a small project, they could still gain a lot of benefits. Therefore, they all wanted to get some small projects related to this project.

People in the B City all knew that the Davies family had been a spent force and was not able to compete with N Group because of N Group's trying to kill off it.

Although Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce hadn't had major competition with N Group, there was news that Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce had tried to deal with N Group and that N Group dealt with it easily in the end. Some people even said that Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce was no match for N Group at all and that the reason why Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce wasn't negatively affected was that N Group disdained to deal with Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce.

Now, all people believed that N Group would definitely be chosen as the partner.

And in recent days, there was news that people of the Davies family became so desperate after failing to deal with N Group that they beat the general manager of N Group.

Everyone thought that that was not the way in which a powerful family should act. It was a little shameless to ask someone to beat the competitor because of the failure in business

competition.

And it also proved that the Davies family really couldn't deal with N Group.

Otherwise, why would the Davies family send someone to beat the general manager of N Group?

Casey was sure that it was Margaret that asked someone to spread this news, but he didn't care about it. The more people thought that the Davies family couldn't be chosen as the partner, the more N Group would lose face later. After Antonio and Priya tried to deal with the Davies family, people who were still members of the Davies family were all loyal. Casey had made a promise to them that the Davies family would get this project and that no family or consortium could be as powerful as the Davies family at that time.

When N Group tried to deal with the Davies family, they all had witnessed how Casey dealt with it easily.

Therefore, they totally believed what Casey said.

And Casey also believed that these people, who had been screened, would help the Davies family become more and more powerful.

In Casey's study. Casey was sitting at the table and staring at the reports related to N Group.

At this moment, his mobile phone rang. He picked it up and saw that the phone call was from Maddox.

After he answered the phone call, he heard the voice of Maddox, "Mr. Davies, I've come up with an idea to make the Davies family in charge of this project while making N Group uses all their

funds. However, at that time, I'll need your help."

Casey narrowed his eyes and then replied, "No problem."

On the day when the banquet was held. At seven o'clock in the evening, at Phoenix Pavilion.

At this time, this hall had been rent. Some arrangements were made in the hall to hold the banquet.

Now, there were many luxury cars parked in front of Phoenix Pavilion. Looking at these car, it would be found that they were all worth more than one million dollars.

Many people were paying close attention to the project of rebuilding the old town. No matter if they had the chance to participate in this project, as long as they were somewhat powerful in the B City, they all came to attend the banquet.

Before long, a limited edition Aston Martin stopped at the door of Phoenix Pavilion. Finn and Margaret, whose arm was bandaged and whose face was injured, got off the car and walked towards Phoenix Pavilion.

"Look. They're the two people who are really in charge of N Group. That man has a strong air of forcefulness. My God. He is the real top rich second?generation, a capable dandy. Oh, I'm deeply attracted by him."

"What happened to the woman beside him? It seems that she has just been beaten up?"

"It's said that she was beaten by people of the Davies family. Being dealt with by N Group, the Davies family has nearly been a spent force. People of the



Davies family became desperate, so they beat her up. It's really shameless." "Really? People of the Davies family is degrading themselves by doing so. After all, the Davies family is an old powerful family in the B City. Now, they beat someone just because they failed to deal with N Group. It seems that the Davies family is really going to be ruined."

.....

Antonio and Priya arrived here early. Before, they tried their best to deal with the Davies family, but failed. At that time, they lost face and were very unhappy. Therefore, they specially came here in advance to laugh at Casey.

They have learned from Margaret that N Group would definitely be chosen as the partner and that Casey would soon not be able to live a good life.

Seeing that Finn and Margaret were coming, they immediately ran to the door to greet them.

Priya was always cold to others.

However, in the presence of Finn, Priya looked very reserved. She even looked a little shy. As a person who loved seeking benefits and avoiding disadvantages, Priya had already slept with Finn. In her view, as long as she could keep a good relationship with Finn, she would be able to live a carefree life in the rest of her life.

She clearly knew that a top rich second generation like Finn would only play with her, but she was confident that she was charming enough to let him fall in love with her.

When these four people were going to enter Phoenix Pavilion, there was a sudden uproar in the crowd at the door. They turned their heads and looked back. They found that a taxi was slowly driving to this place and then stopped at the door of Phoenix Pavilion.

The appearance of this taxi here was just like a square peg in a round hole. It was also like an ugly duckling in the middle of a swan.

At this time, the door was opened and Casey got off the taxi. He turned around and walked towards the gate of Phoenix Pavilion.

After finding that it was Casey that got off the taxi, the crowd let out a big laugh, openly laughing at Casey.

Now, the Davies family had been a spent force. Almost everyone in the B City knew that the Davies family would be able to be in the B City for a long time after N Group got this project. They were all snob people, so they naturally helped the powerful people. Therefore, many people on the scene no longer respected the Davies family like they used to.

"Did my eyes deceive me? Casey comes to this place in a taxi! The people of the Davies family has become so poor? The Davies family is a big family, but they don't have a car."

"It's ridiculous. As the head of the Davies family, he comes to attend today's banquet in a taxi. Could it be that he has already anticipated his future life and therefore decides to not care about that now?"

"Tut-tut, the head of the Davies family

has been so poor. The situation of the Davies family could only be worse. Before, the Davies family was so powerful in the B City. Now, it becomes so poor. It's really sad."

"It's said that the Davies family became to decline after he became the head of the Davies family. It's this kind of incompetent persons that cause powerful families to decline."

.....

Casey had heard their comments about him, but he didn't care about that at all. He just cared about the results and would never care about the opinion of people during the process.

He walked straight to the gate of Phoenix Pavilion. Soon, he saw Finn, Margaret, Antonio and Priya.

He directly ignored Margaret, Antonio and Priya, looking at Finn. He had an irresistible air of forcefulness.

Finn also looked at Casey. When his eyes met with Casey's, he put on a playful smile.

Chapter 497 If You Offend Me, You'll Pay a Price for It

"You're Casey. Previously, I thought that you were someone different from others. Now, it seems that you are just an ordinary person. Oh, no. You're indeed quite different from others. No one but you would come to this place in a taxi." Finn said with a smile.

"People of the Turner family is also just so so. I always think that only those boring people love to try to win others over language. I didn't expect that you, the young master of the Turner family, would also like to do so." Casey

answered.

Finn immediately narrowed his eyes.

There was one more hint of unhappiness in his eyes when he looked at Casey.

"Casey, stop being pretentious. How can people like you comment on Mr. Turner? Soon, you'll become a homeless dog. In my opinion, you should think about your own situation first!" Antonio said while staring at Casey.

"Humph, it's never possible for people like you to be a match for Mr. Turner. When I was a child, I even regarded you as my idol. When I think of it now, I feel sick." Priya also began to speak for Finn.

Casey just smiled. He turned his head, looked at Margaret and asked, "What about you? Do you want to laugh at me?"

Margaret stared at Casey in a way as if she wanted to kill him. After hearing what he said, she gritted her teeth and said, "I can't vent my anger for you by taunting you. I want you to die!"

Casey shrugged, looking unconcerned. It seemed as if he was not scared by what Margaret said at all.

"It seems that you've given up struggling. Don't worry. I won't let you down. I'll definitely get the project of rebuilding the old town. At that time, you and your so-called the Davies family would disappear completely from the B City." Finn spoke to Casey with a smile. Casey also looked at him with a smile, "I wish you could do it. But I also want to say the same words to you. If you offend

me, you'll pay a price. Since you've done all that, be careful. Before long, you and your so-called the Turner family would all disappear from this world."

Finn immediately sneered. In his view, it was a big joke that Casey dared to provoke the Turner family. He was able to make the Davies family decline alone. If the Turner family attached great importance to dealing with the Davies family, Casey would have long lost the qualification to stand here and talk to him.

Casey clearly knew his thoughts.

However, Finn didn't know that the Davies family was no longer what it used to be. Now, it was supported by the entire Guanling, which could easily kill off a top family in the world!

He didn't go on talking to them, but moved past them and went into Phoenix Pavilion.

Priya blocked Casey's way while looking at him with disdain. Casey directly ignored her. When his shoulder hit her, she was almost knocked down.

After she steadied herself, she turned around, glared at Casey's back and gritted her teeth, saying, "You're such an asshole. Sooner or later, you'll regret it!"

In the hall, there were all kinds of food on the shelves. Many people was standing by the shelves, eating and chatting.

When Casey left home, he didn't have a meal. Therefore, after entering the hall, he walked towards the shelves, took some food and gobbled it.

Looking at the way Casey ate, Priya

said with disdain, "What a shame. Could it be that he has no money to buy food? He should gobble food here. In my opinion, people like him should be driven out of here directly."

Antonio sneered and said, "Just let him have a good meal. After today, he would indeed have difficulty in getting enough to eat."

"Don't pay attention to that beggar anymore. Go to send the gift. Casey comes to attend the banquet without any gift. It seems that he does have no emotional intelligence. If the people in charge of the project of rebuilding the old town knew that he came here in a taxi and didn't take a gift, I'm afraid that he wouldn't even pay any attention to him." Finn said with disdain.

After hearing what Finn said, Antonio immediately put the gift at the place where gifts were kept. At this time, there had been many gifts there.

The person in charge of receiving gifts had known that all the gifts would be sent to the Davies House after the banquet was over. Although it was strange, that people dared not say anything. It would be better for him not to be too curious about the affairs between big shots.

It was the order from Maddox. He didn't care about these gifts at all. He wanted to give Casey a good impression by sending them to Casey.

When Casey was eating, someone came close to him. Casey turned his head and had a look, finding that it was Natan.

"Do you want to have some food?"

Casey handed the pizza to Natan. Natan shook his head with a smile and said, "The doctor you call is indeed excellent. He is more excellent than I could imagine. All those world famous doctors couldn't cure my daughter, but he said that she could become conscious after several glances. It's just a big surprise to me."

"If he said that Lily could become conscious, he was quite sure that Lily could become conscious. There is no need for you to be too worried. Owen is an excellent doctor. Lily would recover." Casey said.

Natan nodded and no longer frowned like he did before.

Before long, people who attended today's banquet were almost all present. After putting away those food and drink, the waiters and waitresses all stayed aside, waiting to serve the guests.

Right at this moment, someone came down the spiral staircase from the second floor. It became quite in the hall. It was Maddox that was coming down. He was the most important person in today's banquet. People all knew his status, so no one dared to make any noise now.

Seeing Maddox coming down, Finn immediately smiled and murmured, "He finally comes down. It's indeed time to decide who the partner of the project of rebuilding the old town is. As expected, we'll definitely be chosen as the partner."

Margaret, Antonio and Priya all nodded. Then, they all gave Casey a disdainful glance.

After coming to the first floor, Maddox looked around. When he saw Casey, he smiled at him. Then, he walked and was in front of everyone.

"Ladies and gentlemen!" Maddox said in a loud voice, "I'm sure you know that this banquet is held to determine the partner of the project of rebuilding the old town. It's a very important project, so we need an excellent partner to work with us and complete this project with us."

"And the partner would be one of you!"

After Maddox just finished speaking, Finn took a step forward and shouted to the crowd loudly, "N Group volunteers to be the partner. If you cooperate with us, we'll fully support you in completing this project!"

Chapter 498 Thirty Billion

Everyone was stunned by Finn's words.

They all turned their heads to look at him, with a trace of envy on their faces.

Everyone knew that the only criterion for choosing the partner this time was economic strength. Among the people present, there was almost no one whose economic strength could be comparable to N Group, so they all understand it was high probability that N Group could get this project.

Now Finn had recommended himself, so that people who originally thought that they had a hint of hope all felt upset.

If they were the person in charge, they would definitely choose N Group.

Feeling the gaze of the people around him, a confident smile appeared on Finn's face. He did not believe that Maddox would be a fool. Everyone on the scene knew that N Group was the most promising partner. It



didn't make sense that Maddox would choose someone else.

Maddox stared at Finn, then said with a smile, "Don't rush to recommend yourself. In the past few days, I have some new ideas and a better choice of cooperation methods. It will be a little different from before. After I announce it, it still won't be too late for you to recommend yourself."

Finn, who had originally thought that Maddox would directly announce that N Group would be the partner, immediately froze. The atmosphere suddenly became a little awkward.

It was like everyone at the awards party thought that he would win the prize, so he followed everyone's expectations and made a speech about the award, but in the end, the host said that the final candidate for this award had not yet been determined and needed to be considered.

Finn felt like that at this time. Although what Maddox said was no problem and was reasonable, Finn still felt so embarrassed. Maddox ignored Finn's reaction and continued to say to everyone, "I thought that this reconstruction plan requires strong financial support, so I announced that this time the partner's selection criteria is based on who can provide more funds. Whoever can offer more funds can cooperate with us." "This direction is indeed correct. After all, the reconstruction plan does require a huge amount of funds, but I made a common mistake, that is, I acquiesced there can only be one partner at the beginning."

"This idea is obviously wrong. Since everyone wants to cooperate for a win-win situation, why don't we find more partners and work hard together? Then, it will be

easier to complete the project, right?" Hearing Maddox's words, everyone immediately began to discuss it. They didn't expect that Maddox would want to find several partners to cooperate. Was it possible that all of them present had the opportunity to participate in the old town reconstruction plan?

"Of course, it is impossible for me to cooperate with everyone present. I thought about it carefully. This time I need three partners. I will allocate their power in the cooperation according to the amount of funds they put out. The more funds that they put out in the early stage, the more rewards they can get in the later stage." Maddox continued.

Everyone immediately understood what Maddox meant. He wanted everyone present to compete, just like an auction. As long as they were willing to put out more money, they would have the opportunity to participate in this cooperation. Besides, the more money they invested, the greater power they would have in the reconstruction plan.

In this way, Maddox could obtain the maximum amount of funds from the partners. Besides, it could also avoid that only one took the biggest power. The three partners balanced each other, which was conducive to Maddox's control over them. Obviously, Maddox did this out of such considerations, but the reason why he wanted to do it was not to get more funds, nor to make the three partners form checks and balances.

He did this just to make N Group hand over their all money.

Finn also quickly thought of Maddox's

purpose for doing this. Although the number of partners had changed from one to three, which was somewhat unexpected to him, according to what Maddox said just now, as long as he put out enough money, he could still have the final say among the three partners.

"No matter what, the final result is the same. Last time, in order to deal with us, Davies family should have taken all their funds on the stock market. They can no longer take out any funds this time." Finn muttered to himself.

"In this way, the only one who can compete with us is Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce. But last time when they attacked N Group, I beat them back easily. They didn't dare to take any move. I think they have no capital to compete with us."

"Casey, no matter what, your Davies family will be dead." Finn sneered.

"Everyone, I don't want to waste any time. If anyone wants to participate in this old town reconstruction plan, report the funds you can take out now. I will choose the top three as partners. This reconstruction plan is a very large project. There are a lot of benefits. If you invest it now, you will get immeasurable returns in the future. I hope everyone will consider it carefully." Maddox spoke again.

Then someone stepped forward and said, "Qianda Real Estate is willing to invest 2 billion dollars!"

"the Brown Group, 3 billion!"

"the Moore Family, 3.2 billion!"

...

The funds mentioned by Maddox was the cash flow that could be used at any time. The market value of a company might be

tens of billions, but this counted as all their assets. The cash flow they could use was likely to be one-tenth of the company's total, and maybe it was even less than one-tenth. So those who could take out with billions of working capitals were already very powerful families or companies.

A group of people made their bids. They all wanted to get a piece of cake of this reconstruction plan.

Only because of the cash flow requirements and the limits of their respective endurance, those people could only bid 5 billion at most, but it was already a very good price. When everyone was bidding, Natan glanced at Casey and smiled at him. Casey nodded, and then Natan stepped forward and shouted, "Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce would like to offer ten billion!"

Everyone was attracted by Natan's words. There were few who could offer 10 billion cash flow once in B City.

Finn frowned immediately after hearing what Natan said. He didn't expect that Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce could take out such a large amount of funds. It was indeed a little bit beyond his expectation. However, 10 billion was still within his acceptance range. Among the people present, there should be no one who could bid more than 10 billion.

After Natan said out his bid, everyone was quiet for several seconds. No one continued to make the bid.

Finn felt it was almost the right time. With a smile on his face, he said loudly to everyone, "N Group would like to offer 20 billion!"

Everyone took a deep breath and cast admiring glances at Finn.

"It's really amazing. 20 billion! It seems that N Group is stronger than we thought."

"Tsk-tusk, among the three partners, N Group should become the one with the most power. In the future, we must find ways to build a good relationship with him. We must not fall behind others."

Both Antonio and Priya were proud, as if it was them who put out the two billion.

An idea popped into Antonio's mind. He walked towards Casey with Priya.

"Tsk-tsk, 20 billion! This time, the biggest partner must be N Group. I am afraid you don't have 100 million now, right?" Antonio said sarcastically.

Priya also stared at Casey and said, "If you chose to hand over the position of head at that time, Davies family would not end up in this situation. Now are you satisfied? You even can't be one of the three partners."

Casey looked at the two people in front of him and said with a smile, "How can you be sure that I can't get this cooperation opportunity? I just haven't made the bid yet. It doesn't mean I don't intend to make the bid."

Antonio snorted and said, "Don't brag. The cash flow of Davies family has already used up last time. If you want to become the partner, you have to take out at least 5 billion. Do you have so much money?"

Casey did not answer Antonio. He just glanced towards Finn, who also looked towards Casey. There were full of mockery in Finn's eyes.

"Don't struggle. You can't become the partner. Davies family will only go to extinction under your leadership!" Priya said seriously.

"I'm afraid that I will disappoint you this

time." Casey said to Priya with a smile. Then Casey looked at Maddox, stepped forward, and exclaimed in full aura.

"Davies family is willing to invest 30 billion!"

Read Free Novels Online - Updated daily

Contact:

Copyr

Chapter 499 The Trap Which Is

Targeted at Finn

"What! Thirty billion! Have I heard that wrong?" Everyone present was taken aback by Casey's words. They all looked towards Casey incredulously.

Priya and Antonio, who stood by Casey's side, also widened their eyes.

They didn't expect Casey to bid such a high price.

"Are you crazy? How could you have so much money? I think you are deliberately making trouble here. People like you should be kicked out directly!"

Antonio shouted at Casey.

Priya also looked at Casey angrily and said, "Don you think it's funny? Do you think it's so easy for you to take out 30 billion? What you did will only make others look down upon Davies family and speed up Davies family's demise!"

Finn also turned his head to look towards Casey, his eyes full of anger.

He didn't expect that Davies family, who had no competitiveness, would now call out such a high price.

Because of the previous attacking to Davies family and the threat to Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce, Finn had already spent a lot of money. Now 20 billion was already his limit. If Casey really had 30 billion, even if N Group

became one of the three partners, Finn still couldn't continue to attack Davies family. All previous efforts he did was in vain

Moreover, if Davies family became the largest partner, the benefits they could obtain were immeasurable. At that time, it was not sure that whether N Group could still fight against Davies family.

'I have done a detailed investigation before. It is now impossible for Casey to take out 30 billion, unless he sold all Davies family's property. But once he sold Davies family's property, he has no ability to support this reconstruction plan. So even if he becomes the largest partner, he will only embarrass himself.'

'Last time I fought against Davies family, but Casey was able to resolve the crisis unharmed. It was a little bit beyond my expectation. That should be his last hole card, so now it is absolutely impossible for him to take out 30 billion dollars.

Maybe he just wanted to make trouble.'

Finn carefully analyzed Casey's current situation and determined that Casey could not have 30 billion. The reason why Casey bid was probably because he just wanted to make the situation worse. After all, even if he couldn't really become the partner, he could also make Finn embarrassed.

Thinking of this, Finn looked at Casey with a sneer. He felt that everything was still under his control. After a while, when three partners were determined, there would definitely be a part to confirm their funds. By then, Casey would definitely be exposed. So Finn didn't think he had to worry too much.

Of course, another part of the reason why Finn thought this way was because 20 billion was really his limit. Even if Casey could really invest 30 billion, Finn could only glare at him, but didn't have other ways.

Others present did not think that Casey could put out 30 billion. He took a taxi here. After he arrived here, he ate a lot of food as if he had already been hungry for a long time. So everyone thought Casey was messing around.

"He really doesn't afraid of embarrassment. What was he doing? Does he think that by doing this can he make Davies family come to what it's like before? It's really ridiculous."

"30 billion is so much. Unless he sold all Davies family's property, he can't have so much money. Even if he really sold out his family's property, it is impossible to get so much money in just one or two days. He is definitely bragging."

"If so, Davies family will completely gain extreme notoriety in B City. When the person in charge confirms the assets of Davies family, he will be angry. Besides, N Group is always targeting at Davies family, Casey is going to be completely screwed up this time."

...

Antonio and Priya walked back to Finn. Margaret was also frowning at this time. She turned to look at Finn and asked, "What should we do now? The biggest partner can't be Davies family. "

Finn showed a joking smile. He said, "Don't worry. He is just bluffing. Do you really think that 30 billion cash flow is so easy to get? My previous investigation



of Davies family is definitely right. He absolutely can't take out so much money."

Margaret nodded and said, "If this is the case, Davies family will be ruined today."

Both Antonio and Priya nodded in agreement. They already imagined how embarrassed Casey would be.

According to Finn's investigation of Davies family, the current Davies family really couldn't have 30 billion. But they didn't know that Casey had just returned from Guanling. Now, Casey had the entire Guanling as his financial support. For Guanling, 30 billion was nothing. After Casey bid, no one on the scene continued to bid. Everyone knew that the price of less than 5 billion was meaningless.

"If no one continues to bid, I will choose the three highest from the previous quotations. After confirming the authenticity of these funds, I will determine who will be the three partners." Seeing that no one continued to bid, Maddox shouted.

After that, the person in charge of recording took a list and walked up to Maddox, letting Maddox see through it. Everyone already knew who the three partners of today would fall on.

It was Davies family who bid 30 billion, N Group who bid 20 billion, and Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce who bid 10 billion. In addition to these three, there was only a company which was fairly well in B City bidding 5 billion. For others, there was no hope at all. Of course, everyone still had some

doubts about whether Casey had 30 billion. After Maddox confirmed it, today's result would come out.

After looking at the list, Maddox gave a few words to the man. After a while, the man led three men to walk to Natan, Finn and Casey. The three men wore suits and leather shoes, looking like accountants.

Finn turned his head and glanced at Casey jokingly. He was a little looking forward to seeing the expression on Casey's face when Natan announced the result.

The three accountants took Casey, Natan and Finn to three different rooms on the first floor to confirm their assets. Everyone was also a little looking forward to the result. The most important thing they wanted to see was whether Casey could take out 30 billion. Most of them were waiting to laugh at Casey.

"Casey is definitely bluffing. When they come out later, there will be a good show. When he was driven out of Davies family by then, I have been looking forward to today. It seems that Casey is really a wimp. He has just taken over Davies family for a few days, but Davies family actually fell to this point." Antonio smiled and spoke to Priya.

"Now I also understand that I was wrong at the beginning. A guy who only knows to brag really has nothing to look forward to. Compared with Mr. Turner, Casey is really much worse." Priya also mocked Casey.

After almost ten minutes passed, the

three accountants came out of the rooms and walked quickly towards Maddox.

When everyone saw this, they immediately cheered up.

Casey, Finn, and Natan also walked out of the rooms. Finn turned to look at Casey and said with smile, "Sometimes you have to know who you are and what you have. He should have already determined that you don't have that much money. What you did will only make everyone despise Davies family." Casey shrugged to Finn and said, "I don't understand what you are talking about."

Finn snorted coldly and said, "The result will be announced soon. I want to see if you can continue to play dumb with me at that time!"

After speaking, he walked towards Margaret.

Casey and Natan looked at each other. Both of them showed a playful smile on their faces, and then walked towards the center of the hall.

In the rooms just now, the two accountants didn't check Casey and Natan's assets at all. All these had already been arranged.

Natan and Casey didn't really need to take out the money. Only Finn really needed to be confirmed the assets. This was the way Maddox came up with. Not only could it benefit Davies family, but also to make N Group hand over all the money.

The power and the size of their interests was determined according to the funds they invested. If they had any

disagreement, the results would be decided by voting. Each of them had one vote. As long as there were more than two votes, the result could be decided.

Natan's vote was basically equivalent to Casey's, so Casey had absolute control over this cooperation.

In this way, not only did Finn have to invest the money but he couldn't make a decision, which was basically the equivalent of spending the money in vain.

Casey didn't care about future benefits. He also believed that Finn might have disappeared in this city before he had earned enough benefits from this project.

Casey wouldn't give him too much time. Finn didn't expect that today's banquet was a trap which was specially targeting at him. Even the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan was Casey's men. No matter how great Finn was, he couldn't fight against Casey. Maddox pretended to listen to the reports of the three accountants carefully, and nodded from time to time. Then he frowned. This was because he wanted to cause some hope for Finn. Since he had to act in a play, naturally, he had to act real.

"Everyone, the assets confirmation results of the three companies have come out."

Everyone noticed Maddox's frowning, which meant that Casey had lied. Casey did not have 30 billion at all.

"Looking at the face of the person in charge just now, he should know that

Casey was fooling him. How Casey dares to lie to the person in charge! Today's matter has basically been settled." Finn said smugly. At this time, Maddox didn't continue frowning, instead, he showed a smile. "The assets of the three companies are real. Davies family has invested the most, so this time the biggest partner is Davies family. N Group and Tianyuan Chamber of Commerce will act as the assistance of Davies family to jointly complete this reconstruction plan!" Everyone was stunned. They all looked at Casey in shock.

#### **Chapter 500** I'm Sorry I Used Too Much Strength

"This is impossible!" After hearing Maddox's words, Finn, who was still proud, suddenly changed his looks and shouted out almost uncontrollably. Margaret, Antonio and Priya who were standing beside Finn also widened their eyes. Their faces were full of disbelief. "It is impossible for Casey to have 30 billion. It must be something wrong!" Antonio turned to look at Maddox, his eyes full of doubts. "Oh? Do you mean the accountant I invited is unreliable?" Maddox's face sank. He said to Antonio angrily. As the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan, Maddox still had some prestige. Only when he faced Casey could he be a little easy-going. As soon as Maddox said this, Antonio was shocked to sweat. "No... no. I didn't mean that." Antonio quickly changed his words in

embarrassment.

Many people present had the same thoughts as Antonio, but after seeing Maddox's attitude, no one dared to say anything.

"The three partners of this old town reconstruction plan have been determined. Does anyone else want to express your opinions?" Maddox glanced at everyone and asked.

Finn clenched his fists. He gritted his teeth and looked at Casey, while Casey responded to him with a playful smile. Seeing Casey's smile, Finn was so mad.

"N Group is unwilling to just be Davies family's assistant!" Finn shouted.

Maddox looked at him and said, "Okay, as long as you take out 30 billion, the biggest partner will be N Group."

Taking out 20 billion now was already Finn's limit. It was impossible for him to take out more than 30 billion, unless he applied to his family again. But in that case, people in his family would definitely doubt his ability. After all, just to deal with such a small Davies family, Finn had already used so many funds, which would have a great impact on his future status in the family.

But if he couldn't take out more than 30 billion, Davies family would definitely be the largest partner, and N Group could only become Davies family's foil. Then his participation in this project would be meaningless.

After struggling for a long time, Finn could only curse secretly. Then he said to Maddox, "N Group will withdraw from the project. I can give this opportunity to others."

Maddox suddenly frowned and said coldly, "Withdraw? Since you don't want to be a partner, why did you make the bid? Are you fooling around me today? Okay, N Group can withdraw. But I can't assure N Group will have a foothold in B City in the future!"

Everyone was shocked by Maddox's words. As the person in charge of the old town reconstruction plan, his words were reliable.

Finn was stunned. He didn't expect Maddox to threaten him with this kind of words. But thinking about it again, he could understand. They were all waiting for Casey to provoke Maddox and waiting for Maddox to get angry and then ruined Davies family. Now it was Finn who couldn't afford and wanted to quit. If it was in that way, Maddox could also ruin N Group.

Finn knew very well that he had reached a dilemma now. If he continued to be the partner, he couldn't destroy Davies family. If he insisted on withdrawing, he would be an enemy of Maddox. At that time, maybe Finn couldn't get any hurt, but there was definitely a bad ending for N Group. Then all the money he invested in the N Group would be lost. In comparison, although there was no way for him to continue attacking Davies family if he became the partner, at least he could get a lot of benefits at that time.

After weighing it down, Finn could only show an apologetic smile to Maddox. He said, "Sorry, I was impulsive just now. N Group is willing to be the partner of this reconstruction plan."

When Maddox heard Finn's words, he nodded in satisfaction, then looked at everyone with smile. He said loudly, "The partners this time have already determined. Next, there will be some performances here. The chef has served exquisite food for us. Hope everyone will have fun!"

The banquet began. Not many people really came here to watch the performance. Most people started to talk about what happened just now. The result tonight was really beyond their expectations. They all thought that Davies family could not be the partner this time. But Casey directly invested three million, which shocked everyone. Most importantly, the accountant invited by Maddox also confirmed the authenticity of Casey's assets, which silenced those who suspected that Casey was bragging.

Both Casey and Natan walked towards Finn, holding a glass of wine in their hands, with the same smiles on their faces.

Finn's face was gloomy at this time. His face became even more terrible after seeing Casey and Natan walking up to him.

"In the future, we will be partners on the same front. I hope Mr. Turner can help my Davies family well and work hard to complete this old town reconstruction plan." Casey smiled and said to Finn. Finn glared at Casey, and said coldly, "Although I don't know how you got so much money. But that's not over. You Davies family will eventually die in my hands!"



Casey also squinted. After that, his aura suddenly changed. He said to Finn, "I haven't avenged my wife. That's naturally not over. As the manipulators of this matter, none of you guys can run away!"

After finishing speaking, Casey glanced at Margaret on the side.

Margaret was shivering suddenly. She thought that N Group would become the biggest partner at today's banquet, and Davies family would be ruined because of this, so that she could take advantage of Finn's power to make Casey die miserably.

But what happened today was beyond her expectation. Not only did Davies family fail to lose their reputation, but instead replaced N Group as the largest partner. Now N Group became Davies family's foil.

In this way, it was impossible for N Group to defeat Davies family, but Davies family was able to take advantage of this opportunity to suppress N Group.

Margaret couldn't figure out why things came to this point. The looks in Casey's eyes just now gave her a feeling that she would die soon.

Margaret, who was greedy for life and fear of death, instinctively wanted to escape from the city after feeling the hint in Casey's eyes. She had a hunch that if she continued to stay here, she would really die in Casey's hands.

Priya's face was full of regrets at this time. She did not expect that not only Davies family was not destroyed because of Casey, but also became the

biggest partner in the old town reconstruction plan. The future potential of Davies family was inestimable.

She, who was weathercock, had the idea of pleasing Casey again.

It was just that she knew that no matter how she explained it, Casey would not let her return to Davies family. One betrayal was enough.

Antonio couldn't figure out how Casey got the 30 billion. What happened today did not meet his expectations. In his eyes, Casey would only lead Davies family to ruin, and only he himself was the real hope of Davies family.

It was a pity that Casey slapped Antonio in the face severely now. Even if Antonio joined N Group, he still had no ability to compete with Casey.

People's anger often came from their own incompetence. Antonio now had an inexplicable anger.

He desperately wanted to defeat Casey to prove himself. However, now that Casey had exceeded his imagination time and time again. He could no longer tolerate Casey's existence.

He glared at Casey furiously, and gritted his teeth, "Casey, how did you get 30 billion? You absolutely can't have so much money. I suspect you are lying to us. I want to catch you and figure out all the secrets in you. You are inferior to me in any way. You just rely on your luck to have what you have today. I'll prove it to everyone!"

After that, Antonio stretched out his hand towards Casey.

Casey glanced at Antonio, then slapped him directly. Antonio's neck was almost

twisted. Then he fell to the ground severely and fainted.

Casey moved his wrists, smiled at Finn, and said, "I'm sorry. I think he has a lunatic epilepsy, so I want to help him. But I didn't expect that I used so much strength. But it's good. I managed to control his condition in time. You don't have to pay my medical fees."

After speaking, Casey turned around and left here. Finn's face was gloomy. He didn't say a word.